





P

- THIRD EDITION -

I RED LETTER

Today's #1-Selling Study Bible

Over 10,000 Life Application Notes & Features Help You Apply the Bible to Everyday Life





LIFE APPLICATION° STUDY BIBLE

- THIRD EDITION -

LARGE PRINT



Tyndale House Publishers Carol Stream, Illinois

Visit Tyndale online at tyndale.com.

Tyndale House Publishers gratefully acknowledges the role of Youth for Christ/USA in preparing the Life Application notes and Bible helps.

KJV Life Application Study Bible, Third Edition copyright © 2021 by Tyndale House Ministries. All rights reserved. Previous editions copyright © 1988, 1989, 1990, 1991, 1993, 1996, 2004, 2007, 2013 by Tyndale House Publishers. All rights reserved. Notes and Bible helps copyright © 1988, 1989, 1990, 1991, 1993, 1996, 2004, 2005, 2013, 2019 by Tyndale House Publishers. New Testament notes and Bible helps copyright © 1986, 2019 owned by assignment by Tyndale House Publishers. Harmony of the Gospels copyright © 1986 by James C. Galvin. Maps in text copyright © 1986, 1988, 2005, 2013, 2019, 2005, 2013, 2019 by Tyndale House Publishers. Harmony of Publishers. All rights reserved. Used by permission of Tyndale House Publishers.

Updates and revisions of all Life Application materials, the article "The Time between the Old & New Testaments," and the articles in "A Christian Worker's Resource" were produced by The Livingstone Corporation.

KJV cross-references and dictionary/concordance copyright © 1996 by Tyndale House Publishers. All rights reserved.

Color maps copyright © 2018 by Tyndale House Publishers. All rights reserved.

Illustrations are the property of their respective copyright holders, and all rights are reserved. Pine tree © Julia-art/ Shutterstock; leaves © Lisa Glanz/Design Cuts; petal pattern © Curly_Pat/Creative Market; head profile © aleciccotelli/ AdobeStock; compass copyright © Kanate/Shutterstock; book opener illustrations © 2004 by Tracy Walker.

Other interior illustrations copyright © 2015 by Tyndale House Publishers. All rights reserved.

This Life Application Study Bible is an edition of the Holy Bible, King James Version.

TYNDALE, Life Application, Life App, the Life App logo, and *LeatherLike* are registered trademarks of Tyndale House Ministries. For information about special discounts for bulk purchases, please contact Tyndale House Publishers at csresponse@tyndale.com, or call 1-855-277-9400.

coresponse wey naure com, or can	1 000 211 0400:
ISBN 978-1-4964-3981-9	Hardcover
ISBN 978-1-4964-3982-6	Hardcover Indexed
ISBN 978-1-4964-3983-3	LeatherLike Purple
ISBN 978-1-4964-3984-0	LeatherLike Purple Indexed
ISBN 978-1-4964-3985-7	LeatherLike Brown/Mahogany
ISBN 978-1-4964-3986-4	LeatherLike Brown/Mahogany Indexed
ISBN 978-1-4964-3987-1	Bonded Leather Black
ISBN 978-1-4964-3988-8	Bonded Leather Black Indexed

KJV Life Application Study Bible, Third Edition is also available in a full size edition.

Printed in China

Contents

- A7 List of the Books of the Bible
- A8 Alphabetical List of the Books of the Bible
- A9 Publisher's Preface
- A11 Epistle Dedicatory for the Authorised King James Version
- A13 Contributors
- A14 Why the *Life Application Study Bible* Is Unique
- A14 A Chronology of Bible Events and World Events
- A16 What Is Application?
- A18 Features of the Life Application Study Bible

1 THE OLD TESTAMENT

- 758 A Harmony of the Books of Kings & Chronicles
- 1895 The Time between the Old & New Testaments

1901 THE NEW TESTAMENT

- 2277 250 Events in the Life of Christ: A Harmony of the Gospels
- 2283 Comparison of the Four Gospels
- 2284 The Parables of Jesus
- 2285 Jesus' Miracles
- 2286 Messianic Prophecies and Fulfillments
- 2346 Maps of Paul's Journeys
- 2803 Table of Ancient Weights, Measures & Coins
- 2805 A Christian Worker's Resource
- 2823 365-Day Reading Plan
- 2827 Abbreviations in the Master Index
- 2829 Master Index
- 2945 Index to Charts
- 2949 Index to Maps
- 2951 Index to Personality Profiles
- 2953 KJV Dictionary/Concordance

Welcome to the Life Application Study Bible, Third Edition!

Since it was first published in 1988, the *Life Application Study Bible* has undergone several significant updates. This new, third edition includes a thorough update of the historic features, along with new and expanded content, to make the LASB even more relevant for your daily life. With a fresh, two-color design throughout and an improved layout to support the content enhancements, this Bible will not only help you to understand God's Word—it will also give you everything you need to apply it to your life and begin to experience the life transformation that God wants for us all.

List of the Books of the Bible

THE OLD TESTAMENT

2	Genesis	891	2 Chronicles	1710	Daniel
122	Exodus	967	Ezra	1750	Hosea
206	Leviticus	994	Nehemiah	1775	Joel
262	Numbers	1027	Esther	1785	Amos
346	Deuteronomy	1049	Job	1802	Obadiah
414	Joshua	1113	Psalms	1808	Jonah
467	Judges	1285	Proverbs	1817	Micah
530	Ruth	1351	Ecclesiastes	1831	Nahum
542	1 Samuel	1370	Song of Solomon	1838	Habakkuk
621	2 Samuel	1383	Isaiah	1846	Zephaniah
686	1 Kings	1494	Jeremiah	1857	Haggai
762	2 Kings	1603	Lamentations	1863	Zechariah
834	1 Chronicles	1615	Ezekiel	1885	Malachi

THE NEW TESTAMENT

1902	Matthew	2532	Ephesians	2651	Hebrews
2010	Mark	2552	Philippians	2686	James
2086	Luke	2569	Colossians	2701	1 Peter
2195	John	2587	1 Thessalonians	2717	2 Peter
2287	Acts	2600	2 Thessalonians	2725	1 John
2396	Romans	2608	1 Timothy	2740	2 John
2440	1 Corinthians	2625	2 Timothy	2743	3 John
2483	2 Corinthians	2637	Titus	2746	Jude
2511	Galatians	2646	Philemon	2751	Revelation

Alphabetical List of the Books of the Bible

2287	Acts	1494	Jeremiah
1785	Amos	1049	Job
834	1 Chronicles	1775	Joel
891	2 Chronicles	2195	John
2569	Colossians	2725	1 John
2440	1 Corinthians	2740	2 John
2483	2 Corinthians	2743	3 John
1710	Daniel	1808	Jonah
346	Deuteronomy	414	Joshua
1351	Ecclesiastes	2746	Jude
2532	Ephesians	467	Judges
1027	Esther	686	1 Kings
122	Exodus	762	2 Kings
1615	Ezekiel	1603	Lamentations
967	Ezra	206	Leviticus
2511	Galatians	2086	Luke
2	Genesis	1885	Malachi
1838	Habakkuk	2010	Mark
1857	Haggai	1902	Matthew
2651	Hebrews	1817	Micah
1750	Hosea	1831	Nahum
1383	Isaiah	994	Nehemiah
2686	James	262	Numbers

1802 Obadiah 2701 1 Peter 2717 2 Peter 2646 Philemon 2552 Philippians 1285 Proverbs 1113 Psalms 2751 Revelation 2396 Romans 530 Ruth 542 1 Samuel 621 2 Samuel 1370 Song of Solomon 2587 1 Thessalonians 2600 2 Thessalonians 2608 1 Timothy 2625 2 Timothy 2637 Titus 1863 Zechariah 1846 Zephaniah

PUBLISHER'S PREFACE TO THE Authorised King James Version Tyndale Paragraphed Edition

Traditionally, the King James Version has been typeset by treating each verse as an individual paragraph. This practice, though of long tradition, did not originate with the original biblical texts. In fact, the original texts were not divided by verse numbers at all. The numbers were inserted in late medieval times to facilitate study and discussion. So for an English translation, the paragraph divisions in many cases should not be located at the verse breaks, but at locations that set apart the larger (or sometimes, smaller) meaning units that constitute a modern English paragraph. Such paragraphs group together appropriate sections of the text to help readers better grasp the meaning of a passage.

More recent English translations have followed the rules of paragraphing defined by standard writing in English, grouping appropriate content into meaningful units. It is these same general principles that have guided the paragraphing of this edition of the King James Version. It should be noted that the practice of publishing paragraphed editions of the KJV is not new. The *Cambridge Paragraph Bible*, the most notable such edition, was published in 1873. This paragraphed text has appeared in various editions during the last century and is still in print today. However, the paragraphs set in the 1873 edition are often so long that they make the KJV text more difficult to follow rather than easier.

The *Cambridge Paragraph Bible* also does not always follow our contemporary rules for paragraphing. For example, in narrative sections it often lumps multiple speakers together within a single paragraph. Contemporary style normally sets a paragraph break when the speaker in a narrative changes. The Tyndale paragraphed edition of the KJV, along with most contemporary translations, follows the more contemporary rules, resulting in paragraphs that are shorter and easier to understand.

Below, we will state the essential paragraphing principles used for this King James edition and the punctuation adjustments that go with them. But before listing these principles, it should be emphasized that this edition preserves the standard wording of the King James Version throughout.

• The paragraph breaks for this edition of the KJV were determined by means of several principles. We looked to the tradition of the *Cambridge Paragraph Bible* (1873) as a starting point. Where it reflected contemporary paragraphing principles, we assumed their breaks. But when the paragraphs became unwieldy in length or grouped numerous speakers together, we broke the paragraphs down into smaller, more contemporary units. In narrative sections, each change in speaker is set off by a new paragraph. This can result in dividing single verses into more than one paragraph, but more often results in grouping verses

together. The consequent paragraphs are similar in length and character to those found in most contemporary English translations.

- In lengthy poetic passages, the *Cambridge Paragraph Bible* (1873) breaks each verse into multiple poetic lines. We chose, however, to maintain the traditional verse-by-verse paragraphing throughout these sections. So throughout the poetic sections, including Job, Psalms, and many sections of the prophets, each verse appears as an individual paragraph, with its standard initial capital letter and traditional closing punctuation. In Psalms, the text will appear as it does in all traditional editions of the King James Version.
- In the traditional King James text, each verse opens with a capital letter, without regard to the final punctuation of the previous verse. This makes sense when each verse is being set as an individual paragraph. But when verses are run into paragraph groupings, each verse's initial capital letter is maintained only if the previous verse ends with a period. This follows the punctuation standards set by the KJV text in general: all colons, semicolons, and commas are followed by a lower case letter.
- The traditional punctuation of the King James text has been maintained, except for a few rare occasions when it was appropriate to end a paragraph after a verse that did not end with a period. In such cases, the closing colon or semicolon was replaced by a period. In extended poetic sections where the traditional verse breaks have been maintained, the initial capital letter and traditional punctuation have also been maintained.

OUR PRAYER is that this paragraphed edition of the King James Version will provide contemporary readers with a Bible text that is easy to follow and that accurately preserves the historic text of the Authorised King James Version.

EPISTLE DEDICATORY FOR THE Authorised King James Version

TO THE MOST HIGH AND MIGHTY PRINCE JAMES

BY THE GRACE OF GOD KING OF GREAT BRITAIN, FRANCE, AND IRELAND DEFENDER OF THE FAITH, &c. The Translators of the Bible wish Grace, Mercy, and Peace through JESUS CHRIST our Lord

GREAT AND MANIFOLD were the blessings, most dread Sovereign, which Almighty God, the Father of all mercies, bestowed upon us the people of *England*, when first he sent Your Majesty's Royal Person to rule and reign over us. For whereas it was the expectation of many, who wished not well unto our *Sion*, that upon the setting of that bright *Occidental Star*, Queen *Elizabeth* of most happy memory, some thick and palpable clouds of darkness would so have overshadowed this Land, that men should have been in doubt which way they were to walk; and that it should hardly be known, who was to direct the unsettled State; the appearance of Your Majesty, as of the *Sun* in his strength, instantly dispelled those supposed and surmised mists, and gave unto all that were well affected exceeding cause of comfort; especially when we beheld the Government established in Your Highness, and Your hopeful Seed, by an undoubted Title, and this also accompanied with peace and tranquility at home and abroad.

But among all our joys, there was no one that more filled our hearts, than the blessed continuance of the preaching of God's sacred Word among us; which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth; because the fruit thereof extendeth itself, not only to the time spent in this transitory world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in heaven.

Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it up, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous Predecessor of Your Highness did leave it: nay, to go forward with the confidence and resolution of a Man in maintaining the truth of Christ, and propagating it far and near, is that which hath so bound and firmly knit the hearts of all Your Majesty's loyal and religious people unto You, that Your very name is precious among them: their eye doth behold You with comfort, and they bless You in their hearts, as that sanctified Person who, under God, is the immediate Author of their true happiness. And this their contentment doth not diminish or decay, but every day increaseth and taketh strength, when they observe, that the zeal of Your Majesty toward the house of God

EPISTLE DEDICATORY • page A12

doth not slack or go backward, but is more and more kindled, manifesting itself abroad in the farthest parts of *Christendom*, by writing in defence of the Truth, (which hath given such a blow unto that man of sin, as will not be healed,) and every day at home, by religious and learned discourse, by frequenting the house of God, by hearing the Word preached, by cherishing the Teachers thereof, by caring for the Church, as a most tender and loving nursing Father.

There are infinite arguments of this right Christian and religious affection in Your Majesty; but none is more forcible to declare it to others than the vehement and perpetuated desire of accomplishing and publishing of this work, which now with all humility we present unto Your Majesty. For when Your Highness had once out of deep judgment apprehended how convenient it was, that out of the Original Sacred Tongues, together with comparing of the labours, both in our own, and other foreign Languages, of many worthy men who went before us, there should be one more exact Translation of the holy Scriptures into the *English Tongue;* Your Majesty did never desist to urge and to excite those to whom it was commended, that the work might be hastened, and that the business might be expedited in so decent a manner, as a matter of such importance might justly require.

And now at last, by the mercy of God, and the continuance of our labours, it being brought unto such a conclusion, as that we have great hopes that the Church of *England* shall reap good fruit thereby; we hold it our duty to offer it to Your Majesty, not only as to our King and Sovereign, but as to the principal Mover and Author of the work: humbly craving of Your most Sacred Majesty, that since things of this quality have ever been subject to the censures of illmeaning and discontented persons, it may receive approbation and patronage from so learned and judicious a Prince as Your Highness is, whose allowance and acceptance of our labours shall more honour and encourage us, than all the calumniations and hard interpretations of other men shall dismay us. So that if, on the one side, we shall be traduced by Popish Persons at home or abroad, who therefore will malign us, because we are poor instruments to make God's holy Truth to be vet more and more known unto the people, whom they desire still to keep in ignorance and darkness; or if, on the other side, we shall be maligned by self conceited Brethren, who run their own ways, and give liking unto nothing, but what is framed by themselves, and hammered on their anvil; we may rest secure, supported within by the truth and innocency of a good conscience, having walked the ways of simplicity and integrity, as before the Lord; and sustained without by the powerful protection of Your Majesty's grace and favour, which will ever give countenance to honest and Christian endeavours against bitter censures and uncharitable imputations.

The Lord of heaven and earth bless Your Majesty with many and happy days, that, as his heavenly hand hath enriched Your Highness with many singular and extraordinary graces, so You may be the wonder of the world in this latter age for happiness and true felicity, to the honour of that great GOD, and the good of his Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord and only Saviour.

Contributors

SENIOR EDITORIAL TEAM

Dr. Bruce B. Barton Ronald A. Beers Dr. James C. Galvin LaVonne Neff Linda Chaffee Taylor David R. Veerman

GENERAL EDITOR

Ronald A. Beers

TYNDALE HOUSE BIBLE EDITORS

Dr. Philip W. Comfort Mark R. Norton Robert K. Brown Virginia Muir Del Lankford Leanne Rolland Ellen R. Vosburg Jonathan Bryant

TYNDALE HOUSE PROOFREADING COORDINATOR Deb Lew

TYNDALE HOUSE COPYEDITING COORDINATOR Sarah K. Johnson

PROOFREADING Peachtree Editorial Services

BOOK INTRODUCTIONS David R. Veerman

BOOK OUTLINES, BLUEPRINTS, HARMONY

Dr. James C. Galvin

MEGATHEMES

Dr. Bruce B. Barton

MAP DEVELOPMENT & COMPUTER OPERATION

Linda Chaffee Taylor

COLOR MAP CONSULTANT *Dr. Barry Beitzel*

CHARTS & DIAGRAMS

Neil S. Wilson Ronald A. Beers David R. Veerman Pamela York

PERSONALITY PROFILES

Neil S. Wilson

DESIGN & DEVELOPMENT TEAM

Dr. Bruce B. Barton Ronald A. Beers Dr. James C. Galvin David R. Veerman

TYNDALE HOUSE DESIGN

Dan Farrell Jennifer Ghionzoli Ruth Pizzi

TYNDALE HOUSE TYPESETTING *Kimberly D. Hutson*

A CHRONOLOGY OF BIBLE EVENTS AND WORLD EVENTS

Dr. David Maas

GENERAL THEOLOGICAL REVIEWER

Dr. Kenneth S. Kantzer Dean Emeritus and Distinguished Professor of Bible and Systematic Theology Trinity Evangelical Divinity School

THEOLOGICAL REVIEWERS

DR. V. GILBERT BEERS Former Editor of Christianity Today magazine

DR. BARRY BEITZEL Associate Academic Dean and Professor of Old Testament and Semitic Languages Trinity Evangelical Divinity School

DR. EDWIN A. BLUM Associate Professor of Historical Theology Dallas Theological Seminary

DR. GEOFFREY W. BROMILEY Professor Fuller Theological Seminary

DR. GEORGE K. BRUSHABER President

Bethel College & Seminary **DR. L. RUSS BUSH**

Associate Professor Philosophy & Religion Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary

C. DONALD COLE *Pastor, Moody Radio Network*

MRS. NAOMI E. COLE Speaker & Seminar Leader DR. WALTER A. ELWELL Dean Wheaton College Graduate School DR. GERALD F. HAWTHORNE Professor of Greek Wheaton College

DR. HOWARD G. HENDRICKS

Professor-at-Large Chairman Center for Christian Leadership Dallas Theological Seminary

DR. GRANT R. OSBORNE Professor of New Testament Trinity Evangelical Divinity School

A special thanks to the nationwide staff of Youth for Christ/USA for their suggestions and field testing, and to the following additional contributing writers: Dr. V. Gilbert Beers, Neil Wilson, John Crosby, Joan Young, Jack Crabtree, Philip Craven, Bob Black, Bur Shilling, Arthur Devo, Annie Lafrentz, Danny Sartin, William Hanawalt, William Bonikowsky, Brian Rathbun, Pamela Barden, Thomas Stobie, Robert Arnold, Greg Monaco, Larry Dunn, Lynn Ziegenfuss, Mitzie Barton, Mari-Jean Hamilton, Larry Kreider, Gary Dausey, William Roland, Kathy Howell, Philip Steffeck, James Coleman, Marty Grasley, O'Ann Steere, Julia Amstutz, Kari Elizabeth Ziman, Dr. Mark Fackler.

A special thanks also to the following people whose personal counsel, encouragement, and determination helped make this product a reality:

DR. KENNETH N. TAYLOR *Translator of* The Living Bible *Chairman of the Board Tyndale House Publishers*

MARK D. TAYLOR President Tyndale House Publishers

DR. WENDELL C. HAWLEY *Retired Senior Vice President Editorial Tyndale House Publishers*

VIRGINIA MUIR Assistant Editor-in-Chief Tyndale House Publishers

RICHARD R. WYNN Former President Youth for Christ/USA

DR. JAY L. KESLER *President Emeritus Taylor University*

JIM AND PATTI MOFFETT Household of God Ministry

Why the Life Application Study Bible Is Unique

Have you ever opened your Bible and asked the following?

- What does this passage really mean?
- How does it apply to my life?
- Why does some of the Bible seem irrelevant?
- · What do these ancient cultures have to do with today?
- · I love God; why can't I understand what he is saying to me through his Word?
- · What was going on in the lives of these people in the Bible?

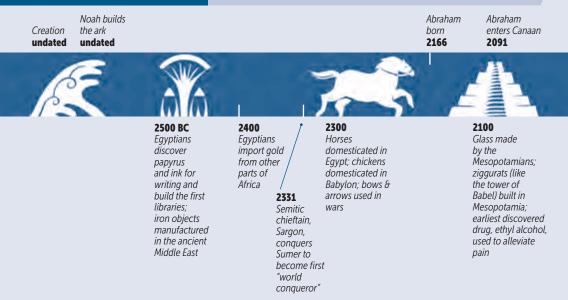
Many Christians do not read the Bible regularly. Why? Because with the pressures of daily living they cannot find a connection between the timeless principles of Scripture and the ever-present problems of day-to-day living.

God urges us to apply his Word (see Isaiah 42:23; 1 Corinthians 10:11; 2 Thessalonians 3:4), but too often we stop at accumulating Bible knowledge. This is why the *Life Application Study Bible* was developed—to show how to put into practice what we have learned.

Applying God's Word is a vital part of one's relationship with God; it is the evidence that we are obeying him. The difficulty in applying the Bible is not with the Bible itself, but with the reader's inability to bridge the gap between the past and present, the conceptual and practical. When we don't or can't do this, spiritual dryness, shallowness, and indifference are the results.

A Chronology of Bible Events and World Events

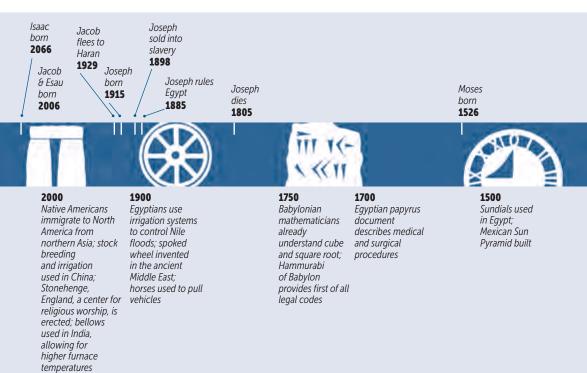
THE TIMELINE on the following pages gives a visual overview of events in biblical times as compared to other famous world events. (The timelines in the individual books of the Bible are different, focusing on the events occurring in the books themselves.) This timeline gives the scope of biblical history from Creation to the resurrection of Christ and the beginnings of the church along with key events that were occurring in other parts of the world.



The words of Scripture itself cry out to us, "Be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves" (James 1:22). The *Life Application Study Bible* shows you how to do just that. Developed by an interdenominational team of pastors, scholars, family counselors, and members of a national organization dedicated to promoting God's Word and spreading the gospel, the *Life Application Study Bible* took many years to complete, and all the work was reviewed by several renowned theologians under the directorship of Dr. Kenneth Kantzer.

The *Life Application Study Bible* does what a good resource Bible should—it helps you understand the context of a passage, gives important background and historical information, explains difficult words and phrases, and helps you see the interrelation-ships within Scripture. But it also does much more. The *Life Application Study Bible* goes deeper into God's Word, helping you discover the timeless truth being communicated, see its relevance for your life, and make personal applications. While some study Bibles attempt application, over 75 percent of this Bible's features are application oriented. The notes answer the questions "So what?" and "What does this passage mean for me, my family, my friends, my job, my neighborhood, my church, my country?"

Imagine reading a familiar passage of Scripture and gaining fresh insight, as if it were the first time you had ever read it. How much richer your life would be if you left each Bible reading with a new perspective and a small change for the better! A small change every day adds up to a changed life—and that is one of the very purposes of Scripture.



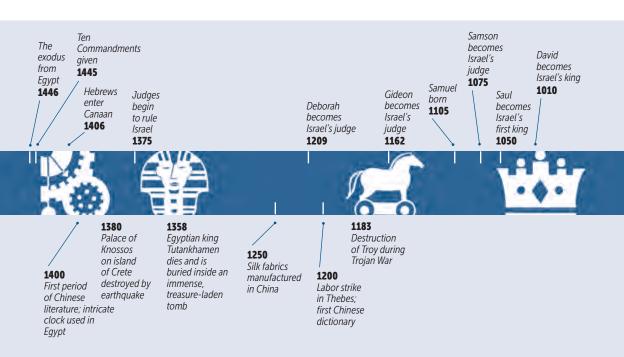
What Is Application?

The best way to define *application* is to first determine what it is not. Application is not just accumulating knowledge. This helps us discover and understand facts and concepts, but it stops there. History is filled with philosophers who knew what the Bible said but failed to apply it to their lives, keeping them from believing it and being changed. Many think that understanding is the end goal of Bible study, but that is really only the beginning.

Application is not just illustration. Illustration only tells us how someone else has handled a situation similar to one we are facing. While we may empathize with that person, we still have little direction for our personal situations.

Application is not just demonstrating that a passage is relevant. Showing the Bible's relevance only helps us to see that the same things that were true in biblical times are true today; it does not show us how to apply the truth to the problems and pressures of our individual lives.

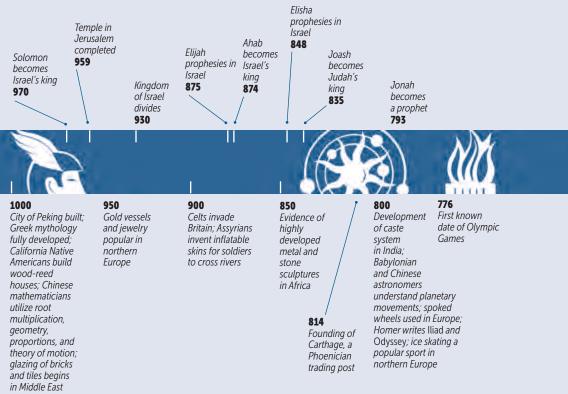
What, then, is application? Application begins by knowing and understanding God's Word and its timeless truths. *But you cannot stop there*. If you do, God's Word may not change your life, and it may seem dull, difficult, tedious, and tiring. A good application brings the truth of God's Word into focus, shows the reader what to do about what God is teaching, and motivates him or her to respond with action and appropriate change. All three are essential to application.



Application is putting into practice what we already know (see Mark 4:24 and Hebrews 5:11-14) and answering the question "So what?" by being confronted with the right questions and motivated to take action (see James 2:17 and 1 John 2:5-6). Application is deeply personal—unique for each individual. It is making a relevant truth a personal truth, and it involves developing a strategy and action plan to live your life in harmony with the Bible. It is the biblical "how to" of life.

You may ask, *How can these application notes be relevant to my life?* Each application note has three parts: (1) an *explanation* that ties the note directly to the Scripture passage and sets up the truth that is being taught, (2) the *bridge* that explains the timeless truth and makes it relevant for today, and (3) the *application* that shows you how to take the timeless truth and apply it to your personal situation. No note, by itself, can apply Scripture directly to your life. It can only teach, direct, lead, guide, inspire, recommend, and urge. It can give you the resources and direction you need to apply the Bible; but only you can take these resources and put them into practice.

A good note, therefore, should not only give you knowledge and understanding but also point you to application. Before you buy any kind of resource Bible, you should evaluate the notes and ask the following questions: (1) Do the notes contain enough information to help me understand the point of a given Scripture passage? (2) Do the notes assume I know too much? (3) Do the notes avoid denominational bias? (4) Do the notes touch most of life's experiences? (5) Do the notes help me *apply* God's Word?



Features of the Life Application Study Bible



NOTES

In addition to providing many application notes, the *Life Application Study Bible* offers several kinds of explanatory notes, which help you understand culture, history, context, difficult-to-understand passages, background, places, theological concepts, and the relationships of various passages of Scripture to other passages. Maps, charts, and diagrams are also found on the same pages as the passages to which they relate. For an example of an application note, see the note on Mark 15:47. For an example of an explanatory note, see the note on Mark 11:1-2.



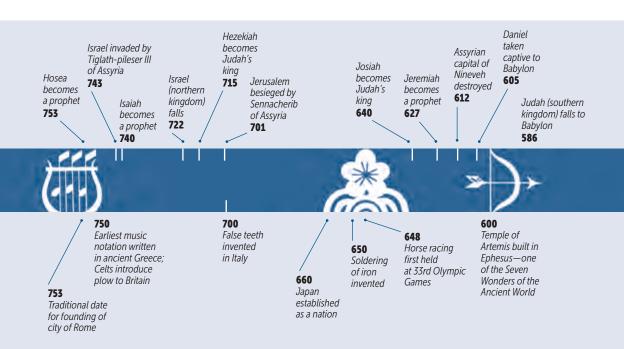
BOOK INTRODUCTIONS

The book introductions are divided into several easy-to-find parts:

Timeline. This places the specific book of the Bible in its historical setting. It lists the key events of the book and the dates when they occurred. Alternative dates in parentheses are based on a later dating of the Exodus.

Vital Statistics. This is a list of straight facts about the book—pieces of information you need to know at a glance.

Overview. This is a summary of the book with general lessons and applications that can be drawn from the book as a whole.



Blueprint. This is the outline of the book. It is written in easy-to-understand language and is designed for easy memorization. To the right of each main heading is a key lesson that is taught in that particular section.

Megathemes. This section gives the main themes of the book, explaining their significance and telling why they are still important for us today.

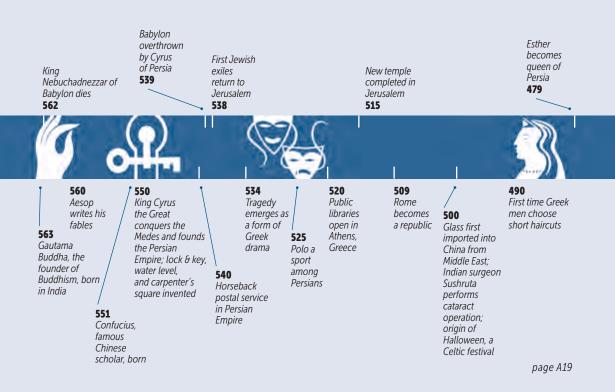
Map. This shows the key places found in the book and retells the story of the book from a geographical point of view.



OUTLINE

The *Life Application Study Bible* has a custom-made outline that was designed specifically with application in mind. Several unique features should be noted:

- 1. To avoid confusion and aid memory work, each book outline has only three levels of headings. Main outline heads are marked by a capital letter. Subheads are marked by a number. Further explanatory heads have no letter or number.
- 2. Each main outline head marked by a letter also has a brief paragraph below it summarizing the Bible text and offering a general application.
- 3. Parallel passages are listed where they apply in the Gospels.





A HARMONY OF THE BOOKS OF KINGS & CHRONICLES see page 758

A harmony of the books of 1 and 2 Kings and 1 and 2 Chronicles has been developed to help you understand the interplay between these books. The chart is set up like a timeline, providing you with the names of the kings listed chronologically, a brief overview of each king's reign, and where you can read about him. It also includes the names of the prophets—as well as when and to whom they prophesied—so you can understand their prophecies in context. This harmony is located between the books of 1 and 2 Kings.



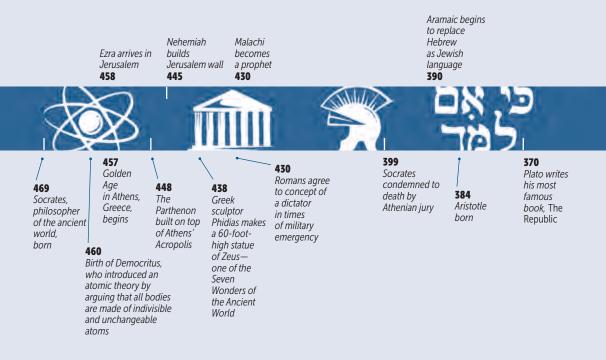
A HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS see page 2277

A harmony of the Gospels was developed specifically for this Bible. It is the first harmony ever incorporated throughout the Bible text. Through a unique and simple numbering system (found both in the harmony and in parentheses in the subheads throughout the Gospels), you can read any Gospel account and see just where you are in relation to other events in the life of Christ. The harmony is located after the Gospel of John and explained in detail there.



PERSONALITY PROFILES

Another unique feature of this Bible is the profiles of many biblical people, which include their strengths and weaknesses, greatest accomplishments and mistakes, and key lessons from their lives. The profiles of these people are found in the books of the Bible where their stories occur.





MAPS

The *Life Application Study Bible* has numerous maps, building a thorough and comprehensive Bible atlas right into the pages of this Bible. There are two kinds of maps: (1) Book introduction maps, each one telling the story of a particular Bible book. (2) Thumbnail maps in the notes, plotting geographic movements in the Bible.

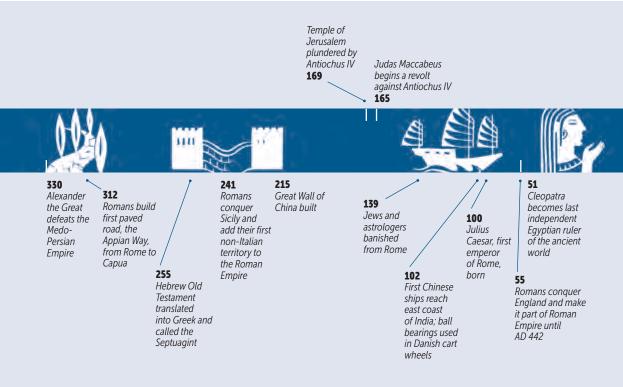
Almeters mate Almeters mate James has more similates to the Semion on Meduna visual period visual pe

CHARTS AND DIAGRAMS

Hundreds of charts and diagrams are included to help you better visualize difficult concepts and relationships. Most charts not only present the needed information but also show its significance.

CROSS-REFERENCES

A carefully organized cross-reference system in the margins of the Bible text helps you find related passages quickly. A cross-reference marked by two slashes (//) indicates that the cross-reference is a parallel passage, largely identical to the identified text in content and wording. A cross-reference marked by a dagger (†) indicates that the identified text either quotes from the cross-reference or the cross-referenced text quotes the identified text.





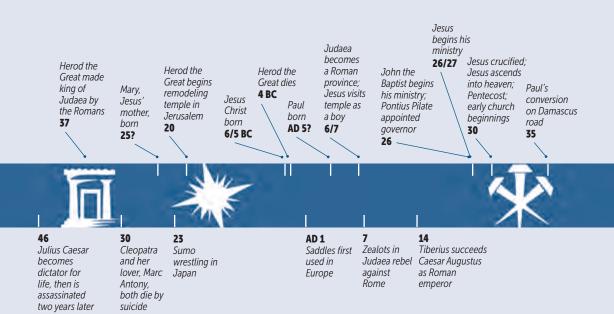
SECTION HEADINGS

The KJV text contains section headings in order to help you more easily understand the subject and content of each section. These headings appear as the third level of the three-level header system. The headings throughout the Gospels also include a number in parentheses, relating each passage to the Harmony of the Gospels.



A CHRISTIAN WORKER'S RESOURCE see page 2805

The Christian Worker's Resource is a special supplement written with you in mind. It includes five articles that you will find useful in your ministry: (1) "How to Become a Christian" includes the basic steps of becoming a believer, along with Bible verses you can use to guide someone to faith. (2) "How to Follow Up with a New Believer" gives you 14 discussion points to walk through with a new believer over the course of several weeks. These will help him or her understand the basics of the Christian faith. (3) "Mining the Treasures of the *Life Application Study Bible*" gives you a taste of the scope of the study notes by offering oftenasked questions in 25 categories (that you probably have been or will be



asked from time to time) and sends you to Life Application notes that help to answer those questions. (4) "So You've Been Asked to Speak . . ." walks you through the process of preparing a talk or Bible study using the many features of the *Life Application Study Bible*. (5) Finally, "Taking the Step to Application" teaches you how to make application a natural part of your personal study as well as a part of Bible studies you lead or talks you give.



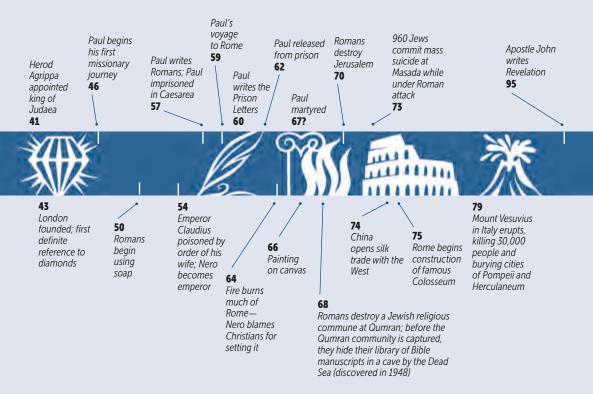
MASTER INDEX see page 2829

This Bible contains a complete index to all the notes, charts, maps, and personality profiles. With its emphasis on application, it is helpful for group Bible study, sermon preparation, teaching, and personal study. There are also indexes for charts (listed canonically), maps (listed canonically), and personality profiles (listed alphabetically).



DICTIONARY/CONCORDANCE see page 2953

A concise dictionary/concordance identifies terms of special interest and lists some of the most relevant occurrences in context.





THE <u>OLD</u> TESTAMENT

Vital Statistics

PURPOSE:

To record God's creation of the world and his desire to have a people set apart to worship him

AUTHOR: Moses

ORIGINAL AUDIENCE: The people of Israel

DATE WRITTEN: 1450–1410 BC

WHERE WRITTEN: In the wilderness during Israel's wanderings

SETTING: The region presently known as the Middle East

KEY VERSES:

"So God created man in his *own* image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them." (1:27) "And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing: and I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed." (12:2-3)

KEY PEOPLE:

Adam, Eve, Noah, Abraham, Sarah, Isaac, Rebekah, Jacob, Joseph

Genesis



BEGIN... start ... commence ... open.... There's something refreshing and optimistic about these words, whether they refer to the dawn of a new day, the birth of a child, the start of a symphony, or the first miles of a family vacation. Full of promise, beginnings stir hope and encourage imaginative visions of the future. *Genesis* means "beginnings" or "origin," and it unfolds

the record of the beginnings of origin, and it dimotas the record of the beginning of the world, of human history, of family, of civilization, of salvation. It is the story of God's purpose and plan for his creation. As the book of beginnings, Genesis sets the stage for the entire Bible. It reveals the person and nature of God (Creator, Sustainer, Judge, Redeemer); the value and dignity of human beings (made in God's image, saved by grace, used by God in the world); the tragedy and consequences of sin (the Fall, separation from God, judgment); and the promise and assurance of salvation (covenant, forgiveness, the promised Messiah).

God. That's where Genesis begins. All at once we see him creating the universe in a majestic display of power and purpose, culminating with a man and woman made to be like him (1:26-27). But before long, sin entered the world, and Satan was unmasked. Bathed in innocence, creation was shattered by the Fall (the willful disobedience of Adam and Eve). Fellowship with God was broken, and evil began weaving its destructive web. In rapid succession, we read how Adam and Eve were expelled from the beautiful Garden, their first son turned murderer, and evil bred evil until God finally destroyed everyone on earth except the small family of Noah, the only godly person left.

As we come to Abraham on the plains of Canaan, we discover the beginning of God's covenant people and the broad strokes of his salvation plan: Salvation comes by faith, Abraham's descendants will be God's people, and the Savior of the world will come through this chosen nation. The stories of Isaac, Jacob, and Joseph that follow are more than interesting biographies. They emphasize the promises of God and the proof that he is faithful. The men and women we meet in Genesis are simple, ordinary people, yet through them, God launched his eternal plan. These are vivid pictures of how God can and does use all kinds of people to accomplish his good purposes—even people like you.

Timeline

Creation

Noah undated

Abram born 2166 BC (2000 BC) Abram enters Canaan 2091

(1925)

lsaac born 2066 (1900) Read Genesis and be encouraged. No matter how dark the world situation seems, God has a plan. No matter how insignificant or useless you feel, God loves you and wants to use you in his plan. No matter how sinful and separated from God you are, his salvation is available. Read Genesis . . . and find hope!

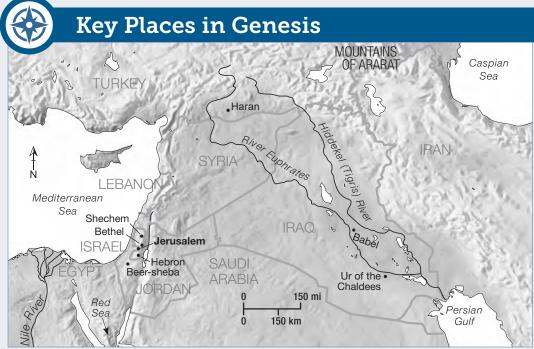
Т	he Blueprint	
A.	THE STORY OF CREATION (1:1–2:3)	God created the sky, seas, and land. He created the plants, animals, fish, and birds. But he created human beings in his own image. Because of this, we can all be certain of our dignity and worth, regardless of how we are treated, and we should do our best to treat everyone respectfully.
B.	THE STORY OF ADAM (2:4–5:32) 1. Adam and Eve 2. Cain and Abel 3. Adam's descendants	When Adam and Eve were created by God, they were without sin. But they became sinful when they disobeyed God and ate some fruit from the tree. Through Adam and Eve we learn about the destructive power of sin and its bitter consequences.
C.	THE STORY OF NOAH (6:1–11:32) 1. The Flood 2. Repopulating the earth 3. The tower of Babel	Noah was spared from the destruction of the Flood because he obeyed God and built a large boat. Just as God protected Noah and his family, he still protects those who are faithful to him today.
D.	THE STORY OF ABRAHAM (12:1–25:18) 1. God promises a nation to Abram 2. Abram and Lot 3. God promises a son to Abram 4. Sodom and Gomorrah 5. Birth and near sacrifice of Isaac 6. Isaac and Rebekah 7. Abraham dies	Abraham was asked to leave his country, wander in Canaan, wait years for a son, and then sacrifice his son as a burnt offering. Through these periods of sharp testing, Abraham remained faithful to God. His example teaches us what it means to live a life of faith.
E.	THE STORY OF ISAAC (25:19–28:9) 1. Jacob and Esau 2. Isaac and Abimelech 3. Jacob gets Isaac's blessing	Isaac did not demand his own way. He did not resist when he was about to be sacrificed, and he gladly accepted a wife chosen for him by others. Like Isaac, we must learn to put God's will ahead of our own.
F.	THE STORY OF JACOB (28:10–36:43) 1. Jacob starts a family 2. Jacob returns home	Jacob did not give up easily. He faithfully served Laban for over 14 years. Later, he wrestled with God. Although Jacob made many mistakes, his hard work teaches us about living a life of service for our Lord.
G.	THE STORY OF JOSEPH (37:1–50:26) 1. Joseph is sold into slavery 2. Judah and Tamar 3. Joseph is thrown into prison 4. Joseph is placed in charge of Egypt 5. Joseph and his brothers meet in Egypt 6. Jacob's family moves to Egypt 7. Jacob and Joseph die in Egypt	Joseph was sold into slavery by his jealous brothers and unjustly thrown into prison by his master. Through the life of Joseph, we learn that suffering, no matter how unfair, can develop strong character in us.

<i>Jacob & Esau born 2006 (1840)</i>	flees to Haran	Joseph sold into slavery 1898 (1733)	Joseph rules Egypt 1885 (1720)	Joseph dies 1805 (1640)

page 4

Megathemes .

THEME	EXPLANATION
Beginnings	Genesis explains the beginnings of many important realities: the universe, the earth, people, sin, and God's plan of salvation. Genesis teaches us that the earth is well made and good; people are special to God and unique; God creates and sustains all life; and God responds to sin both by bringing just judgment and by mercifully providing a way of salvation.
Disobedience	People are always facing choices. Disobedience occurs when they choose not to follow God's plan of living. Genesis explains that people have been choosing to do wrong ever since Adam and Eve. Even great Bible heroes failed God and disobeyed.
Sin	When people choose to disobey God's plan for living, they are choosing to sin. And sin ruins people's lives. Genesis shows that living God's way makes life fulfilling.
Promises	God has promised to help and protect his people. This kind of promise is called a covenant. God kept his promises then, and he keeps them now. He promises to love us, accept us, forgive us.
Obedience	The opposite of sin is obedience. God uses sinful people in his plan, but the only way to enjoy the full benefits of God's promises is to turn from sin and obey him.
Israel	God started the nation of Israel in order to have a dedicated people who would (1) keep his ways alive in the world, (2) proclaim to the world what he is really like, and (3) prepare the world for the birth of his Son, Jesus. God is looking for people today to follow him. We are to proclaim God's truth and love to all nations, not just our own. We must be faithful to carry out the mission God has given us.



Modern names and boundaries are shown in gray.

- Garden of Eden God placed Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden when he made them in his image. The Bible doesn't tell us exactly where Eden was located, except for a few clues that are difficult to decipher in Genesis 2:10-14.
- Mountains of Ararat After the great Flood, Noah's ark came to rest on the mountains of Ararat, in modern-day

Turkey (8:4). From here his sons and their descendants spread out to build new nations.

• **Babel** The tower of Babel was built in the fertile area between the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers, within the region of modern-day Iraq (11:2).

- **Ur of the Chaldees** Abram, a descendant of Shem and father of the Hebrew nation, was born in this great city (11:27-28).
- Haran Terah, Abram, Sarai, and Lot left Ur and, following the fertile crescent of the Euphrates River, headed toward the land of Canaan. Along the way, they settled in the village of Haran for a while (11:31).
- **Shechem** God urged Abram to leave Haran and go to a place where he would become the father of a great nation (12:1-2). So Abram, Sarai, and Lot traveled to the land of Canaan and settled near a city called Shechem (Sichem, 12:6).
- **Hebron** Abraham moved on to Hebron, where he put down his deepest roots (13:18). Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob all lived and were buried here.
- Beer-sheba The well at Beer-sheba was a source of conflict between Abraham and King Abimelech and later became a sign of the oath that they swore here (21:31).

Years later, as Isaac was moving from place to place, God appeared to him here and passed on to him the covenant he had made with his father, Abraham (26:23-25).

- Bethel After deceiving his father, Jacob left Beer-sheba and fled to Haran. Along the way, God revealed himself to Jacob in a dream and passed on the covenant he had made with Abraham and Isaac (28:10-22). Jacob lived in Haran, worked for Laban, and married Leah and Rachel (29:15-30). After a tense meeting with his brother, Esau, Jacob returned to Bethel (35:1).
- **Egypt** Jacob had 12 sons, including Joseph, Jacob's favorite. Joseph's ten older brothers grew jealous, and then one day the brothers sold him to Ishmeelite traders going to Egypt. Eventually, Joseph rose from Egyptian slave to Pharaoh's right-hand man, saving Egypt from famine. Jacob's entire family moved from Canaan to Egypt and settled here (46:3-7).

A. THE STORY OF CREATION (1:1-2:3)

We sometimes wonder how our world came to be. But here we find the answer. God created the earth and everything in it, and made humans like himself. Although we may not understand the complexity of just how he did it, it is clear that God did create all life. This shows not only God's authority over humanity, but his deep love for all people.

1:1 Pss 89:11; 102:25 John 1:1-2 1:2 Ps 104:30 Isa 45:18

The Account of Creation

1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. ²And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness *was* upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

1:1-31 The simple statement that God created the heavens and the earth is one of the most challenging concepts confronting the modern mind. The vast galaxy we live in is spinning at the incredible speed of about 490,000 miles an hour. But even at this breakneck speed, our galaxy still needs over 200 million years to make one rotation. And there are at least one trillion other galaxies in the universe.

It has been said that the number of stars in the universe is more than all the grains of sand on all the beaches of the world. Yet this complex sea of spinning stars functions with remarkable order and efficiency. To say that the universe "just happened" or "evolved" requires more faith than to believe that God is behind these amazing statistics. God truly did create a wonderful universe, and he is worthy of our praise.

God did not *need* to create the universe; he *chose* to create it. Why? God is love, and love is best expressed toward something or someone else—so God created the world and people as an expression of his love. We should avoid reducing God's creation to merely scientific terms. Remember that God created the universe because he loves us.

1:1-31 The Creation story teaches us much about God and ourselves. First, we learn about God: (1) He is creative; (2) as the Creator, he is distinct from his creation; (3) he is

eternal and in control of the world. We also learn about ourselves: (1) Since God chose to create us, we are valuable in his eyes; (2) we have an important role in the created order that includes ruling over other living things.

1:1-31 Just how did God create the earth? Even among believers, this is an ongoing subject of debate. Some believe God created it in seven 24-hour days. Others believe it happened over millions of years under God's direction. Almost every ancient religion has its own story to explain how the earth came to be. And some scientists try to attribute our origins to natural causes alone. The Bible doesn't tell us how it all happened, but it does show us one supreme God creating the earth out of his great love and giving all people a special place in it. We may never know all the answers to how God create it. That fact alone gives worth and dignity to each of us.

1:2 Who created God? To ask that question is to assume there was another creator before God, and who would have created that being? Eventually we are forced to stop asking that question and realize that there has to be something that has always existed. God is the infinite Being who has always been and who was created by no one. This is difficult to understand because finite minds cannot comprehend

³And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. ⁴And God saw the 1:3 light, that *it was* good: and God divided the light from the darkness. ⁵And ^{Pss 33:9; 104:2} _{2 Cor 4:6} God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.

⁶And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and 1:6 let it divide the waters from the waters.* ⁷And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which *were* under the firmament from the waters which *were* above the firmament: and it was so. ⁸And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

⁹And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together 1.9 unto one place, and let the dry *land* appear: and it was so. ¹⁰And God called the dry *land* Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that *it was* good. ¹¹And God said, Let the earth bring 1:10 forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after Pss 33:7; 95:5 his kind, whose seed *is* in itself, upon the earth: and it was so. ¹²And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the Matt 6:30 Matt 6:30

1:6 firmament: space.

BEGINNINGS	THE BIBLE does not discuss the subject of evolution. Rather, its worldview as- sumes God created the world. The biblical view of creation is not in conflict with science; rather, it is in conflict with any worldview that starts without a creator. Equally committed and sincere Christians have struggled with the subject of beginnings and come to differing conclusions. This, of course, is to be expected because the evidence is very old and, due to the ravages of the ages, quite frag- mented. Regardless of what position we take, we should avoid polarizations and black-and-white thinking. We must also be careful not to make either the Bible or science say what it doesn't say. The most important aspect of the continuing discussion is not the process of creation but the origin of creation. The world is not a product of blind chance and probability; God created it. The Bible not only tells us that the world was created by God; more importantly, it tells us who this God is. It reveals God's personality, his character, and his plan for his creation. It also reveals God's deepest desire: to relate to and fellowship with the people he created. God took the ultimate step toward fellowship with us through his historic visit to this planet in the person of his Son, Jesus Christ. We
	can know in a very personal way this God who created the universe. As we open his Word and start getting to know him, we begin the most exciting and fulfilling journey imaginable.

the infinite. (For example, we can try to think of the highest number, but we can't do it.) We must not limit the infinite God by our finite understanding.

1:2 The statement "the earth was without form, and void" provides the setting for the Creation narrative that follows. During the second and third days of Creation, God gave form to the universe; during the next three days, God filled the earth with living things. The darkness was dispelled on the first day, when God created light.

1:2 The image of the Spirit of God moving over the waters brings to mind a mother bird caring for and protecting her young (see Deuteronomy 32:11-12; Isaiah 31:5). God's Spirit was actively involved in the creation of the world. God's care for and protection of us are still active through the Holy Spirit today.

1:3–2:7 How long did it take God to create the world? There are two basic views about the days of Creation: (1) Each day was a literal 24-hour period; (2) each day represents an indefinite period of time (even millions of years).

The Bible does not say how long these days were. The real question, however, is not how long God took, but how he did it. God created the earth in an orderly fashion (for example, he did not make plants before light), and he created men and women as unique beings capable of communication with him. No other part of our created order can claim that remarkable privilege. The important thing is not how long it took God to create the world, whether a few days or a few billion years, but that he created it just the way he wanted it.

1:6 The "firmament in the midst of the waters" was a separation between the sea and the mists of the skies

Job 26:10 Ps 136:5-6 Isa 40:22 1:7 Job 38:8-11 Ps 148:4

Job 26:7 Ps 95:5 Jer 5:22 2 Pet 3:5 **1:11** Gen 2:9

tree yielding fruit, whose seed *was* in itself, after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good. ¹³And the evening and the morning were the third day.

¹⁴And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: ¹⁵and let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. ¹⁶And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: *he made* the stars also. ¹⁷And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth, ¹⁸and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that *it was* good. ¹⁹And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

²⁰And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl *that* may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven. ²¹And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good. ²²And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth. ²³And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

²⁴And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so. ²⁵And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.

²⁶And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing

DAYS OF CREATION	First DayLight (so there was light and darkness)
CREATION	Second DaySky and water (waters separated)
	Third DayLand and seas (waters gathered); vegetation
	Fourth DaySun, moon, and stars (to govern the day and the night and to mark seasons, days, and years)
	Fifth DayFish and birds (to fill the waters and the sky)
	Sixth DayAnimals (to fill the earth)
	Man and woman (to care for the earth and to commune with God)
	God considered all he had made to be very good
	Seventh Day

1:25 God saw that his work was good. People sometimes feel guilty for feeling good about an accomplishment. This need not be so. Just as God felt good about his work, we can be pleased with our work when it is well done. However, we should not feel good about our work if God would not be pleased with it. What are you doing that pleases both you and God?

1:26 Why does God use the plural form—"Let *us* make man in *our* image" (emphasis added)? One view is that this is a reference to the Trinity—God the Father, Jesus Christ his Son, and the Holy Spirit, all of whom are God. Another view is that the plural wording is used to denote majesty;

kings have traditionally used the plural form in speaking of themselves. The grammar doesn't decide the matter for us, but in either case it is God who created humans in his image, and God has revealed himself to us as a Trinity clearly through the whole of Scripture. From Job 33:4 and Psalm 104:30, we do know that God's Spirit was present in the Creation. From Colossians 1:16, we know that Christ, God's Son, was at work in the Creation.

1:26 In what ways are we made in God's image? God obviously did not create us exactly like himself because God has no physical body. Instead, we are reflections of God's glory and character. Some feel that our reason, creativity,

1:14

Pss 74:16; 104:19

1:16 Pss 8:3; 19:1-6; 136:8-9 1 Cor 15:41

1:18 Jer 33:20, 25

1:20 Gen 2:19

Ps 146:6 **1:21** Ps 104:25-28

1:24 Gen 2:19

1:26 Gen 5:1; 9:6 Ps 8:6-8 Acts 17:28-29

that creepeth upon the earth. ²⁷So God created man in his *own* image, in 1:27 the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. ²⁸And ^{†Matt 19:4} ^{†Matt 19:4} God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

²⁹And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which 1:29 *is* upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which *is* the fruit of a Pss 104:13; 136:25 tree vielding seed; to you it shall be for meat.* ³⁰And to every beast of the 1.30 earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so. ³¹And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, *it was* 1:31 very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

2 Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them. 2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and 2 he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. ³And $\frac{Exod 20:11; 31:17}{^{1}Heb 4:4}$ God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made.

B. THE STORY OF ADAM (2:4-5:32)

Learning about our ancestors often helps us understand ourselves. Adam and Eve, our first ancestors, were the highlight of God's creation—the very reason God made the world. But they didn't always live the way God intended. Through their mistakes, we can learn important lessons about the way God wants us to live. Adam and Eve teach us much about the nature of sin and its consequences.

1:29 meat: food.

moral capacity, speech, or self-determination is the image of God. More likely, "the image of God" describes our entire self, not just one part of us. We will never be totally like God because he is our supreme creator. But we do have the ability to reflect his character in our love, patience, forgiveness, kindness, and faithfulness.

Knowing that we are made in God's image and thus share many of his characteristics provides a solid basis for selfworth. Human worth is not based on possessions, achievements, physical attractiveness, or public acclaim. Instead, it is based on being made in God's image, which gives us an unshakeable reason to feel positive about ourselves. Criticizing or downgrading ourselves is criticizing what God has made and the abilities he has given us. Knowing that you are a person of worth helps you love God, know him personally, and treat others as his image bearers.

1:27 God made both man and woman in his image. Neither one is made more in the image of God than the other. From the beginning the Bible places both man and woman at the pinnacle of God's creation. Neither gender is exalted over the other, and neither is depreciated. Our identity is given to us by God. It is not defined by culture, experience, or environment; he has the prior claim to us. Thus he is Lord of our gender and sexuality.

1:28 To have dominion over something is to have absolute authority and control over it. God has ultimate rule over the earth, and he exercises his authority with loving care. When God delegated some of his authority to the human race, he expected us to take responsibility for the environment and the other creatures that share our planet. We must not be careless and wasteful as we fulfill this charge. God was careful and creative when he made this earth. We must also be careful and creative in our stewardship of it.

1:31 God saw that all he had created was very good. You are part of God's creation, and he is pleased with how he made you. If at times you feel worthless or of little value, remember that God made you for a good reason. You are valuable to him.

2:2-3 We live in an action-oriented world. There always seems to be something to do and no time to rest. Yet God demonstrated that rest is appropriate and right. If God himself rested from his work, we should not be surprised that we also need rest. Jesus demonstrated this principle when he regularly withdrew to the wilderness to pray (see Luke 5:16). Our times of rest refresh us for times of service.

2:3 That God blessed the seventh day means that he set it apart for holy use. The Ten Commandments emphasize this distinction by commanding the observance of the Sabbath (Exodus 20.8-11)

Pss 104:14; 145:15

Ps 104:24

1. Adam and Eve

2:4 Gen 1:3-31; 5:1; 6:9; 10:1 Job 38:4-11 2:5 Gen 1:11

2:7 Gen 3:19 Job 33:4 Ps 103:14 John 20:22 †1 Cor 15:45

2:8 Gen 3:23; 13:10 Ezek 28:13

2:9 Gen 3:22

Ezek 47:12 Rev 2:7; 22:2, 14

2:10 Rev 22:1, 17 2:11

Gen 25:18

2:14 Gen 15:18 Deut 1:7 ⁴These *are* the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens, ⁵and every plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and *there was* not a man to till the ground. ⁶But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground. ⁷And the LORD God formed man *of* the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

⁸And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed. ⁹And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

¹⁰And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads. ¹¹The name of the first *is* Pison: that *is* it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where *there is* gold; ¹²and the gold of that land *is* good: there *is* bdellium and the onyx stone. ¹³And the name of the second river *is* Gihon: the same *is* it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia. ¹⁴And the name of the third river *is* Hiddekel: that *is* it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river *is* Euphrates.

WHAT THE BIBLE SAYS ABOUT MARRIAGE	Genesis 2:18-24 Genesis 2:24 Genesis 24:58-60	Marriage is God's idea. God designed marriage as the lifelong union of one man and one woman. Commitment is essential to a successful marriage.
	Ecclesiastes 9:9	5
	Song of Solomon 4:9-10	
	Malachi 2:14-15	Marriage creates the best environment for raising children.
	Matthew 5:32	Unfaithfulness breaks the bond of trust, the foundation of all relationships.
	Matthew 19:6	. Marriage is permanent.
	Romans 7:2-3	Ideally, only death should dissolve marriage.
	Ephesians 5:21-33	Marriage is based on the principled practice of love, not on feelings.
	Ephesians 5:32 Hebrews 13:4	. Marriage is a living symbol of Christ and the church. . Marriage is good and honorable.

2:7 "Of the dust of the ground" implies that there is nothing fancy about the chemical elements making up our bodies. The body is a lifeless shell until God brings it alive with his "breath of life." When God removes his life-giving breath, our bodies once again return to dust. Our life and worth, therefore, come from God's Spirit. Many boast of their achievements and abilities as though they were the originators of their own strengths. Others feel worthless because their abilities do not stand out. In reality, our worth comes not from our achievements but from the God of the universe, who chooses to give us the mysterious and miraculous gift of life. As we come to understand this truth, we begin to value life as God does.

2:9, 16-17 Were the tree of life and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil real trees? Yes, but two different views of their significance are often expressed: (1) *The trees were real but symbolic.* Eternal life with God was pictured as eating from the tree of life. (2) *The trees were real and possessed special properties.* By eating the fruit from the tree of life, Adam and Eve could have had eternal life, enjoying a permanent relationship with God as his children.

In either case, Adam and Eve's sin separated them from the tree of life and thus kept them from obtaining eternal life. Interestingly, the tree of life again appears in Revelation 22 in a description of people enjoying eternal life with God.

¹⁵And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. ¹⁶And the LORD God commanded the man, say- 2:16 ing, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: ¹⁷but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

¹⁸And the LORD God said, *It is* not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.* ¹⁹And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof. ²⁰And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

²¹And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof; ²²and ^{2:22} the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and $\frac{1 \text{ Cor 11:8-9}}{1 \text{ Tim 2:13}}$ brought her unto the man. ²³And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, ^{2:23} and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man. ²⁴Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and ²²⁴ shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.* ²⁵And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

2:18 help meet: suitable helper. 2:24 cleave: be joined.

2:15-17 God gave Adam responsibility for the Garden and told him not to eat from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. Rather than physically preventing him from eating from the tree, God gave Adam a choice, and thus the possibility of choosing wrongly. God still gives us choices, and we, too, often choose wrongly. These wrong choices may cause us pain, but they can help us learn and grow and make better choices in the future. Living with the consequences of our choices teaches us to think and choose more carefully.

2:16-17 Why would God place a tree in the Garden and then forbid Adam to eat from it? God wanted Adam to obey him, but God gave Adam the freedom to choose. Without this freedom, Adam would have been like a prisoner, and his obedience would have been hollow. The two trees provided an exercise in choice, with rewards for choosing to obey and sad consequences for choosing to disobey. When you are faced with a choice between right and wrong, remember that God is giving you an opportunity to obey him.

2:18-24 God's creative work was not complete until he made woman. He could have made her from the dust of the ground, as he had made man. God chose, however, to make her from the man's flesh and bone. In so doing, he illustrated for us that in marriage man and woman symbolically become one flesh. This is a mystical union of the couple's hearts and lives. Throughout the Bible, God treats this special partnership seriously. If you are married or planning to be married, are you willing to keep the commitment that makes the two of you one? The goal in marriage should be more than friendship; it should be oneness.

2:21-23 God forms and equips men and women for various tasks, but all these tasks lead to the same goalhonoring God. Man gives life to woman; woman gives life to the world. Each role carries exclusive privileges; there is no room for thinking that one gender is superior to the other.

2:24 God gave marriage as a gift to Adam and Eve. They were created perfect for each other. Marriage was not just for convenience, nor was it brought about by any culture. It was instituted by God and has three basic aspects: (1) The man leaves his parents and, in a public act, promises himself to his wife; (2) the man and woman are joined together by taking responsibility for each other's welfare and by loving each other above all others; and (3) the two become one in the intimacy and commitment of sexual union, which is reserved for marriage. Strong marriages include all three of these aspects. Jesus reinforced this teaching in Matthew 19:5.

2:25 Have you ever noticed how a little child can run naked through a room full of strangers without embarrassment? He is not aware of his nakedness, just as Adam and Eve, in their innocence, were not embarrassed by theirs. But after Adam and Eve sinned, shame and awkwardness followed, creating barriers between them and God. We often experience these same barriers in marriage. Ideally, a husband and wife have no barriers, feeling no embarrassment in exposing themselves to each other or to God. But, like Adam and Eve (3:7), we put on fig leaves (barriers) because we have areas we don't want our spouses, or

Gen 3:1-3 2:17 Deut 30:15, 19-20 Rom 6:23 Jas 1:15 2:18

Gen 3:12 Prov 18:22

Gen 29:14 Eph 5:28-30 [†]Matt 19:5 †1 Cor 6:16 Eph 5:31

Adam

WE CAN HARDLY IMAGINE what it must have been like to be the first and only person on earth. It's one thing for us to be lonely; it was another for Adam, who had never known another human being. He missed out on much that makes us who we are—he had no childhood, no parents, no family or friends.

He had to learn to be human on his own. Fortunately, God didn't let him remain alone too long before presenting him with an ideal companion and spouse, Eve. Theirs was a complete, innocent, and open oneness, without a hint of shame.

One of Adam's first conversations with his delightful new companion must have been about the rules of the Garden. Before God made Eve, he had already given Adam complete freedom in the Garden, with the responsibility to tend and care for it. But one tree was off-limits: the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. Adam would have told Eve all about this. She knew, when Satan approached her, that the tree's fruit was not to be eaten; however, she decided to eat the forbidden fruit anyway. Then she offered some to Adam. At that moment, the fate of creation was on the line. Sadly, Adam didn't pause to consider the consequences. He went ahead and ate.

In that moment of rebellion something beautiful and free was shattered—God's perfect creation. Adam was separated from God by his desire to act on his own. The effect on a plate-glass window is the same whether a stone or a boulder shatters it—the thousands of fragments can never be regathered.

In the case of Adam's sin, however, God already had a plan in motion to overcome the effects of the rebellion. The entire Bible is the story of how that plan unfolds, ultimately leading to God's own visit to earth through his Son, Jesus Christ. Jesus' sinless life, death, and resurrection made it possible for God to offer forgiveness to all. Our own acts of rebellion—both large and small—prove that we are descendants of Adam. Only by asking for forgiveness through Jesus Christ can we become children of God.

 Caretaker of the Garden of Eden Father of the human race The first person made in the image of God, and the first human to share an intimate personal relationship with God
 Avoided responsibility and blamed others; chose to hide rather than to confront; made excuses rather than admitting the truth Greatest mistake: Along with Eve, brought sin into the world
 As Adam's descendants, we all reflect the image of God, and God wants to share a close relationship with us. Though people are free to do wrong, God wants us to choose instead to obey him. We should not blame others for our sins. We cannot hide from God.
 Where: Garden of Eden, which was probably located in present-day Iraq or Iran Occupation: Caretaker, gardener, farmer Relatives: Wife: Eve. Sons: Cain, Abel, Seth, and numerous other children. Adam was the only man who never had an earthly mother or father.
"And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest <i>to be</i> with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat." (Genesis 3:12) "For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive." (1 Corinthians 15:22)

Adam's story is told in Genesis 1:26–5:5. He is also mentioned in 1 Chronicles 1:1; Luke 3:38; Romans 5:14; 1 Corinthians 15:22, 45; 1 Timothy 2:13-14.

God, to know about. Then we hide, just as Adam and Eve physical intimacy. In the hid from God. In marriage, lack of spiritual, emotional, our secret thoughts to rintellectual intimacy usually precedes a breakdown of munication with him.

physical intimacy. In the same way, when we fail to expose our secret thoughts to God, we break our lines of communication with him.

The Man and Woman Sin

3 Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?*

²And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees 3:4 of the garden: ³but of the fruit of the tree which *is* in the midst of the garden, ³Cor 11:3 God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. 3:5

⁴And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: ⁵for God ^{Isa 14:14} doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, **3:6** and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. ⁶And when the woman ¹ Tim 2:14 Jas 1:14-15

3:1 subtil: cunning.

3:1-6 Why does Satan tempt us? Temptation is Satan's invitation to give in to his kind of life and give up on God's kind of life. Satan tempted Eve and succeeded in getting her to sin. Ever since then, he's been busy getting people to sin. He even tempted Jesus (Matthew 4:1-11). But Jesus did not sin!

How could Eve have resisted temptation? By following the same guidelines we can follow. First, we must realize that *being tempted* is not a sin. We have not sinned until we *give in* to the temptation. Then, to resist temptation, we must (1) pray for strength to resist, (2) run (sometimes literally), (3) say no when confronted with what we know is wrong, and (4) hold on firmly to God's Word. James 1:12 tells of the blessings and rewards for those who don't give in when tempted. Every time we resist temptation, we become more like Jesus.

3:1-6 The serpent, Satan, tempted Eve by getting her to doubt God's word and then his goodness. He implied that God was strict, stingy, and selfish for not wanting Eve to share his knowledge of good and evil. Satan made Eve forget all that God had given her and, instead, focus on what God had forbidden. We fall into trouble, too, when we dwell on what God forbids rather than on the countless blessings and promises he has given us. The next time you are feeling sorry for yourself because of what you don't have, consider all you *do* have and thank God. Then your doubts won't lead you into sin.

3:1 Disguised as a shrewd serpent, Satan came to tempt Eve. At one time, Satan had been a glorious angel. But in pride, he rebelled against God and was cast out of heaven. As a created being, Satan has definite limitations. Although he is trying to tempt everyone away from God, he will not be the final victor. In 3:14-15, God promises that Satan will be crushed by one of the woman's offspring, the Messiah.

3:5 Adam and Eve got what they wanted: an intimate knowledge of both good and evil. But they got it by disobeying God, and the results were disastrous. Sometimes we have the illusion that freedom is doing anything we want. But God says that true freedom comes from obedience and knowing what *not* to do. The restrictions he gives us are for our good, helping us avoid evil. We have the freedom to walk in front of a speeding car, but we don't

need to be hit to realize it would be foolish to do so. Don't listen to Satan's temptations. You don't have to do evil to gain more experience and learn more about life.

3:1 2 Cor 11:3 Rev 12:9; 20:2

Gen 2:17

1 Jn 2:16

3:3

3:5 Satan used a sincere motive to tempt Eve, telling her that she would be like God if she ate the fruit. It wasn't wrong of Eve to want to be like God. To become more like God is humanity's highest goal. It is what we are supposed to do. But Satan misled Eve concerning the right way to accomplish this goal. He told her that she could become more like God by defying God's authority, by taking God's place and deciding for herself what was best for her life. In effect, he told her to become her own god.

But to become like God is not the same as trying to become God. Rather, it is to reflect his characteristics and to recognize his authority over your life. Like Eve, we often have a worthy goal but try to achieve it in the wrong way. Before you start, check your steps. Do they honor God as well as pursue the goal?

Self-exaltation leads to rebellion against God. As soon as we begin to leave God out of our plans, we are placing ourselves above him. This is exactly what Satan wants us to do.

3:6-7 One of the realities of sin is that its effects spread. After Eve sinned, she involved Adam in her wrongdoing. When we do something wrong, often we try to relieve our guilt by involving someone else. Like toxic waste spilled in a river, sin swiftly spreads. Recognize and confess your sin to God before you are tempted to pollute those around you.

3:6 Satan tried to make Eve think that sin is good, pleasant, and desirable. A knowledge of both good and evil seemed harmless to her. People usually choose wrong things because they have become convinced that those things are good, at least for them. Our sins do not always appear ugly to us, and the most pleasant sins are the hardest to avoid. So prepare yourself for the attractive temptations that may come your way. We cannot always prevent temptation, but there is always a way of escape from it (1 Corinthians 10:13). Use God's Word and God's people to help you stand against it.

3:6 Notice what Eve did: She looked, she took, she ate, and she gave. The battle is often lost at the first look. Temptation often begins by simply seeing something you want.

3:8 Lev 26:12 Deut 23:14 3:12 Prov 28:13 3:13 2 Cor 11:3	saw that the tree <i>was</i> good for food, and that it <i>was</i> pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make <i>one</i> wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat. ⁷ And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they <i>were</i> naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons. ⁸ And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden. ⁹ And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where <i>art</i> thou? ¹⁰ And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I <i>was</i> naked; and I hid myself. ¹¹ And he said, Who told thee that thou <i>wast</i> naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat? ¹² And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest <i>to be</i> with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. ¹³ And the LORD God said unto the woman, What <i>is</i> this <i>that</i> thou hast
1 Tim 2:14	done?
SATAN'S PLAN AGAINST US	Doubt Makes you question God's Word and his goodness Discouragement Makes you look at your problems rather than at God Diversion Makes the wrong things seem attractive so that you will want them more than the right things Defeat Makes you feel like a failure so that you don't even try Delay Makes you put off doing something so that it never gets

done

Are you struggling with temptation because you have not learned that looking is the first step toward sin? You will overcome temptation more often if you follow Paul's advice to run from those things that produce evil thoughts (2 Timothy 2:22).

3:7-8 After sinning, Adam and Eve felt guilt and embarrassment about their nakedness. Their guilty feelings made them try to hide from God. A guilty conscience is a warning signal God has placed inside you that goes off when you've done wrong. The worst step you can take is to eliminate the guilty feelings without eliminating the cause. That would be like using a painkiller but not treating the disease. Be glad those guilty feelings are there. They make you aware of your sin so you can ask God's forgiveness and then correct your wrongdoing.

3:8-9 These verses show God's desire to have fellowship with us. They also show why we are afraid to have fellowship with him. Adam and Eve hid from God when they heard him approaching. God wanted to be with them, but because of their sin, they were afraid to show themselves. Sin had broken their close relationship with God, just as it has broken ours. But Jesus Christ, God's Son, opens the way for us to renew our fellowship with him. God longs to be with us. He actively offers us his unconditional love. Our natural response is fear because we feel we can't live up to his standards. But understanding that he loves us, regardless of our faults, can help remove that dread. **3:8** The thought of two humans covered with fig leaves trying to hide from the all-seeing, all-knowing God seems ridiculous. How could they be so silly as to think they could actually hide? Yet we do the same thing, acting as though God doesn't know what we're doing. Have the courage to share all you do and think with him. And don't try to hide—it can't be done. Honesty will strengthen your relationship with God.

3:11-13 Adam and Eve failed to heed God's warning recorded in 2:16-17. They did not understand the reasons for his command, so they chose to act in another way that looked better to them. All of God's commands are for our own good, but we may not always understand the reasons behind them. People who trust God will obey him because he asks them to, whether or not they understand his reasons.

3:11-13 When God asked Adam about his sin, Adam blamed Eve. Then Eve blamed the serpent. How easy it is to excuse our sins by blaming someone else or our circumstances. But God knows the truth, and he holds each of us responsible for what we do (see 3:14-19). Admit your wrong attitudes and actions and apologize to God. Don't try to get away with sin by shifting the blame.

And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.*

¹⁴And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, 3:14 thou *art* cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: ¹⁵and 3:15 I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.*

¹⁶Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy **3:16** conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire *shall* $^{1Co}_{Eph.}$ *be* to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

¹⁷And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice **3:17** of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, ^{Job}_{Eccl} Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed *is* the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat *of* it all the days of thy life; ¹⁸thorns also and thistles shall it bring **3:18** forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field; ¹⁹in the sweat of thy ^{Job}_{Heb} face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou *art*, and unto dust shalt thou return.

Paradise Lost: God's Judgment

²⁰And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all 3:20 living. ²¹Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of ^{2 Co} 1 Tim skins, and clothed them. 3:21

3:14 Deut 28:15 Isa 65:25 **3:15** John 8:44 Rom 16:20 Heb 2:14

3:16 1 Cor 11:3 Eph 5:22 1 Tim 2:15

3:17 Job 5:7 Eccl 1:3 Rom 8:20-22

3:18 Job 31:40 Heb 6:8

3:19 Gen 2:7 Pss 90:3; 104:29 Eccl 12:7 1 Cor 15:47

3:20 2 Cor 11:3 1 Tim 2:13 3:21 2 Cor 5:2-3

²²And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to

3:13 beguiled: deceived. 3:15 enmity: hatred.

3:14-24 Adam and Eve chose their course of action disobedience—and then God chose his. As a holy God, he could respond only in a way consistent with his perfect moral nature. He could not allow sin to go unchecked; he had to punish it. If the consequences of Adam and Eve's sin seem extreme, remember that their sin set in motion the world's tendency toward disobeying God. That is why we sin today: Every human being ever born, with the exception of Jesus, has inherited the sinful nature of Adam and Eve (Romans 5:12-21). Adam and Eve's punishment reflects how seriously God views sin of any kind.

3:14-19 Adam and Eve learned by painful experience that because God is holy and hates sin, he must punish sinners. The rest of the book of Genesis recounts painful stories of lives ruined as a result of the Fall. Disobedience is sin, and it breaks our fellowship with God. But fortunately, God is willing to forgive us and to restore our relationship with him when we admit our sin.

3:15 Satan is our enemy. He will do anything he can to get us to follow his evil, deadly path. The phrase "thou shalt bruise his heel" refers to Satan's repeated attempts to defeat Christ during his life on earth. "It shall bruise thy head" foreshadows Satan's defeat at Christ's resurrection.

A blow to the heel is not deadly, but a blow to the head is. Even in the Garden God was revealing his plan to defeat Satan and offer salvation to the world through his Son, Jesus Christ.

3:17-19 Adam and Eve's disobedience and fall from God's gracious presence affected all creation, including the environment. Years ago people thought nothing of polluting streams with chemical wastes and garbage. This seemed so insignificant, so small. Now we know that just two or three parts per million of certain chemicals can damage human health. Sin in our lives is similar to pollution in streams. Even small amounts are deadly, and the consequences reach far beyond us.

3:22-24 Life in the Garden of Eden was like living in heaven. Everything was perfect, and if Adam and Eve had obeyed God, they could have lived there forever. But after they disobeyed him, God told Adam and Eve to leave. If they had continued to live in the Garden and had eaten from the tree of life, they would have lived forever. But eternal life in a state of sin would mean forever trying to hide from God. Like Adam and Eve, all of us have sinned and are separated from fellowship with God. But because of Jesus' sacrificial death for us, we do not have to stay separated from God. In fact, God is preparing a new earth as an eternal paradise for his people (see Revelation 21–22). To ensure our place there one day, let us accept his invitation to come to him (Revelation 22:17).

3:24 This is how Adam and Eve broke their relationship with God: (1) They became convinced their way was better than God's and acted on that belief; (2) they became

know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever: ²³therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken. ²⁴So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.*

3:24 Cherubims: mighty angels, keep; guard.

WE KNOW VERY LITTLE ABOUT EVE, the first woman in the world, yet she is the mother of us all. She was the final piece in the intricate and amazing puzzle of God's creation. Adam now had another human being with whom to share life-someone made in God's image just as he was. Here was someone alike enough for a deep connection, yet different enough for a vibrant relationship. Together they were greater than either could have been alone.

Eve was approached by Satan in the Garden of Eden, where she and Adam lived. He questioned her contentment. How could she be happy when she was not allowed to eat from one of the fruit trees? And he questioned God's goodness. Why would God keep the knowledge of good and evil from them? Satan helped Eve shift her focus from all that God had done and given to the one thing he had withheld. And Eve was willing to accept Satan's viewpoint without checking with God.

Sound familiar? How often is our attention drawn from the much that is ours to the little that isn't? We get that "I've got to have it" feeling and don't stop to think that God might have a good reason for keeping it from us. Eve was typical of us all, and we consistently show we are her descendants by repeating her mistake. Our desires, like Eve's, can be quite easily manipulated. To avoid being deceived, we need to keep God in our decision-making process always. We can do this by reviewing our motives with him in prayer; seeking guidance in his Word, the Bible; and asking him to lead us through his Spirit.

 First wife and mother First woman made in the image of God; as such, shared a special relationship with God and shared responsibility with Adam over creation
 Allowed her contentment to be undermined by Satan Acted impulsively without talking either to God or to her husband Not only sinned, but also shared her sin with Adam When confronted, blamed others
 Women share equally in the image of God. The necessary ingredients for a strong marriage are commitment to each other, companionship with each other, complete oneness, and absence of shame (Genesis 2:24-25). The basic human tendency to sin goes back to the beginning of the human race. We can trust that God's commands come from his goodness.
 Where: Garden of Eden Occupation: Comanager of Eden Relatives: Husband: Adam. Sons: Cain, Abel, Seth, and numerous other children.
"And the LORD God said, <i>It is</i> not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him." (Genesis 2:18)

Evels story is told in Genesis 2:18–4:26.

self-conscious and hid; and (3) they tried to excuse and defend themselves. To build a relationship with God we must reverse those steps: (1) We must drop our excuses

and self-defenses; (2) we must seek God, not hide from him; and (3) we must become convinced that God's way is better than our way and act accordingly.

3:24 Ezek 10:1 Rev 2:7; 22:2, 14

Eve

2. Cain and Abel

And Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.* ²And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. ³And in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD. ⁴And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had respect unto Abel and to his offering: ⁵but unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell.*

⁶And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen? ⁷If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee *shall be* his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

⁸And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.

⁹And the LORD said unto Cain, Where *is* Abel thy brother?

And he said, I know not: Am I my brother's keeper?

¹⁰And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. ¹¹And now *art* thou cursed from the earth,

4:1 knew: had sexual relations with. 4:5 wroth: angry.

4:1 The word "knew" means "had sexual intercourse with" and is the perfect description of what sexual union means—oneness and total knowledge of the other person. Sexual intercourse is the most intimate of acts, sealing a social, physical, and spiritual relationship. That is why God has reserved it for a man and a woman in marriage alone.

4:2 No longer was everything provided for Adam and Eve as it had been in the Garden of Eden, where their daily tasks had been refreshing and delightful. Now they had to struggle against the elements in order to provide food, clothing, and shelter for themselves and their family. Cain became a farmer, while Abel was a shepherd. In parts of the Middle East today, these ancient occupations are still practiced much as they were in Cain and Abel's time.

4:3-5 The Bible doesn't say why God did not accept Cain's sacrifice. Perhaps Cain's attitude was improper, or perhaps his offering was not up to God's standards. Proverbs 21:27 says, "The sacrifice of the wicked *is* abomination: how much more, *when* he bringeth it with a wicked mind?" God evaluates both our motives and the quality of what we offer him. When we give to God and others, we should have joyful hearts because of what we are able to give. We should not worry about how much we are giving up, for all things are God's in the first place. Instead, we should joyfully give to God our best in time, money, possessions, and talents.

4:6-7 How do you react when someone suggests you have done something wrong? Do you move to correct the mistake or deny that you need to correct it? After Cain's sacrifice was rejected, God gave him the chance to right his wrong and try again. God even encouraged him to do this! But Cain refused, and the rest of his life is a startling

example of what happens to those who refuse to admit their mistakes. The next time someone suggests you are wrong, take an honest look at yourself and choose God's way instead of Cain's.

4:7 For Cain to rule over the sin that was crouching at the door, he would have to give up his jealous anger so that sin would not find a foothold in his life. Sin is still crouching at our doors today. Like Cain, we will be victims of sin if we do not resist it and master our sinful desires. But we cannot master sin in our own strength. Instead, we must turn to God to receive faith for ourselves and turn to other believers to receive encouragement and strength. The Holy Spirit will help us master sin. This will be a lifelong battle that will not be over until we are face-to-face with Christ.

4:8-10 This is the first murder—taking a life by shedding human blood. Blood represents life (Leviticus 17:10-14). If blood is removed from a living creature, it will die. Because God created life, only God should take life away.

4:8-10 Adam and Eve's disobedience brought sin into the human race. They may have thought their sin—eating a piece of fruit—wasn't very bad, but notice how quickly their sinful nature developed in their children. Simple disobedience quickly degenerated into outright murder. Adam and Eve acted only against God, but Cain acted against both God and another person. A small sin has a way of growing out of control. Let God help you with your "little" sins before they turn into tragedies.

4:11-15 Cain was severely punished for this murder. God judges all sins and punishes appropriately, not out of vengeance, but because he desires to correct us and restore our fellowship with him. When you're corrected, don't resent it. Instead, renew your fellowship with God.

Luke 11:50-51 Lev 2:1-2 Num 18:12 4:4 Exod 13:12 Heb 11:4 4:6 Jon 4:4 4:7 Rom 6:12, 16 Jas 1:15 4:8 Matt 23:35 1 Jn 3:12 4:9 Gen 3.9 4:10 Num 35:33 Deut 21:1 Heb 12:24

4:11 Deut 27:15-26 **4:12** Deut 28:15-24

4:14 Gen 9:6 Job 15:22

4:17 Ps 49:11 which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand. ¹²When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

¹³And Cain said unto the LORD, My punishment *is* greater than I can bear. ¹⁴Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, *that* every one that findeth me shall slay me.

¹⁵And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the LORD set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him. ¹⁶And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

The Descendants of Cain

¹⁷And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enoch: and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch. ¹⁸And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael begat Mehusael: and Mehusael begat Lamech.

At	We know a he present jealous old The Bible does Abel knew what (bered for his obe 23:35). The Bible gives can choose to ob	S the second child born into the world, but the first one to obey God. All about this man is that his parents were Adam and Eve, he was a shepherd, ted pleasing offerings to God, and his life was ended at the hands of his der brother, Cain. n't tell us why God liked Abel's gift and disliked Cain's, but both Cain and God expected. Only Abel obeyed. Throughout history, Abel is rememdience and faith (Hebrews 11:4), and he is called "righteous" (Matthew us guidance in how to live godly lives. With the help of the Holy Spirit, we ey God even in difficult circumstances. Like Abel, we must obey regarded trust God to make things right.
	Strengths and accomplishments:	 First member of the "Hall of Faith" in Hebrews 11 First shepherd First martyr for truth (Matthew 23:35)
	Lessons from his life:	 God hears those who come to him. God recognizes the innocent person and sooner or later punishes the guilty.
	Vital statistics:	 Where: Just outside Eden Occupation: Shepherd Relatives: Parents: Adam and Eve. Brother: Cain.
	Key verse:	"By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh." (Hebrews 11:4)
	Abel's story is told in	Genesis 4:1-8. He is also mentioned in Matthew 23:35; Luke 11:51; Hebrews 11:4; 12:24.

4:14 We have heard about only four people so far—Adam, Eve, Cain, and Abel. Two questions arise: Why was Cain worried about being killed by others, and where did he get his wife (see 4:17)?

Adam and Eve had numerous children; they had been told to "replenish the earth" (1:28). Cain's guilt and fear over killing his brother were heavy, and he probably feared repercussions from his family. If he was capable of killing, so were they. Cain had set an example of disobedience,

hatred, and anger. Vengeance would have been the likely outcome. The wife Cain chose may have been one of his sisters or a niece. The human race was still genetically pure, and there was no fear of side effects from marrying relatives.

4:15 The expression "vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold" means that the person's punishment would be complete, thorough, and much worse than that received by Cain for his sin.

¹⁹And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one *was* Adah, and the name of the other Zillah. ²⁰And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have cattle. ²¹And his brother's name was Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.* ²²And Zillah, she also bare Tubal-cain, an instructor of every artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tubal-cain was Naamah.*

²³And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice; ye 4:23</sup> wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man to my Lev 19:18 Deut 32:35 wounding, and a young man to my hurt. ²⁴If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold.

The Birth of Seth

²⁵And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name 4:25 Gen 4:8; 5:3 Seth: For God, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, 1 Chr 1.1 whom Cain slew. ²⁶And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the LORD.

3. Adam's descendants

From Adam to Noah

This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created 5:1 \checkmark man, in the likeness of God made he him; ²male and female created 1 Chr 1.1 he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created. ³And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat *a son* in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth: ⁴and the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters: ⁵and all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: and he died.

⁶And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and begat Enos: ⁷and Seth 5.5 lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons Heb 9:27 and daughters: ⁸ and all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve 5.6 vears: and he died.

⁹And Enos lived ninety years, and begat Cainan: ¹⁰and Enos lived after he 5.9 4:21 organ: flute. 4:22 artificer: craftsman. brass: bronze.

4:19-26 Unfortunately, when left to themselves, people tend to get worse instead of better. This short summary of Lamech's family shows us the variety of talent and ability God gives humans. It also presents the continuous development of sin as time passes. Another killing occurred, presumably in self-defense. Violence was on the rise. Two distinct groups were emerging: (1) those who showed indifference to sin and evil, and (2) those who called upon the Lord-the descendants of Seth (4:26). Seth would take Abel's place as leader of a line of God's faithful people.

5:1-32 The Bible contains several lists of ancestors, called genealogies. They are not intended to be exhaustive and may include only famous people or the heads of families. The Hebrew word translated "begat" could refer not just to a son, but also to a more distant descendant.

Why are genealogies included in the Bible? The Hebrew people passed on their beliefs through oral tradition. For many years in many places, writing was primitive or nonexistent. Stories were told to children, who passed them

on to their children. Genealogies gave a skeletal outline that helped people remember the stories. For centuries these genealogies were added to and passed down from family to family. Even more important than preserving family tradition, genealogies were included in the Bible to confirm God's promise that the coming Messiah, Jesus Christ, would be born into the line of Abraham.

Genealogies point out that people are important to God as individuals. Therefore, God refers to people by name, mentioning their life spans and descendants. The next time you feel overwhelmed in a vast crowd, remember that the focus of God's attention and love is on the individual-and on vou!

5:3-5 All human beings are related, going back to Adam and Eve. All people form a family that shares one flesh and blood. And each person is a valuable and unique creation of God. Remember this when prejudice enters your mind or hatred invades your feelings.

Luke 3:38 4:26 Gen 12:8 1 Kgs 18:24 Joel 2:32 Zeph 3:9 Acts 2:21 Gen 1:26: 6:9 5:2 Gen 1:27 †Matt 19:4 [†]Mark 10:6 5:3 Gen 1:26; 4:25 1 Cor 15:49 5:4 1 Chr 1:1 Gen 2:17

1 Chr 1:1 Luke 3:38 1 Chr 1:2

Luke 3:37

begat Cainan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters: ¹¹and all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

¹²And Cainan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalaleel: ¹³and Cainan lived after he begat Mahalaleel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters: ¹⁴and all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

¹⁵And Mahalaleel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared: ¹⁶and Mahalaleel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters: ¹⁷and all the days of Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

¹⁸And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat Enoch: ¹⁹and Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: ²⁰and all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

IN SPITE OF parents' efforts and worries, conflicts between children in a family seem inevitable. Sibling relationships allow both competition and cooperation. In most cases, the mixture of loving and fighting eventually creates a strong bond between brothers and sisters. It isn't unusual, though, to hear parents say, "They

fight so much I hope they don't kill each other before they grow up." In Cain's case, the troubling potential became a reality—the conflict and jealousy overcame whatever love he had for Abel. And while we don't know many details of this first child's life, his story can still teach us.

Cain was angry. Furious. Both he and his brother Abel had given offerings to God, and his had been rejected. Cain's reaction gives us a clue that his attitude was probably wrong from the start. Cain had a choice to make. He could correct his attitude about his offering to God, or he could take his anger out on his brother. His decision is a clear reminder of how often we are aware of the right choice yet choose the wrong one, just as Cain did. We may not be choosing to murder, but we are still intentionally choosing what we shouldn't.

The feelings motivating our behavior can't always be changed by simple thought power. But here we can begin to experience God's willingness to help. Asking for his help to do what is right can prevent us from setting into motion actions that we will later regret.

Strengths and accomplishments:	 First human child First to follow in father's profession, farming
Weaknesses and mistakes:	 When disappointed, reacted in anger Took the negative option even when a positive possibility was offered Was the first murderer
Lessons from his life:	 Anger itself is not necessarily a sin, but actions motivated by anger can be sinful. Anger should be the energy behind good action, not evil action. What we offer to God must be from the heart—the best we are and have. The consequences of sin may last a lifetime.
Vital statistics:	 Where: Near Eden Occupation: Farmer, then founder of a city Relatives: Parents: Adam and Eve. Brothers: Abel, Seth, and others not mentioned by name.
Key verse:	"If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee <i>shall be</i> his desire, and thou shalt rule over him." (Genesis 4:7)

Cain's story is told in Genesis 4:1-17. He is also mentioned in Hebrews 11:4; 1 John 3:12; Jude 1:11.

5:12 1 Chr 1:2 Luke 3:37

5:15 1 Chr 1:2 Luke 3:37

5:18 1 Chr 1:3 Luke 3:37 Jude 1:14

Cain

²¹And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Methuselah: ²²and 5:21 Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, ^{1 Chr 1:3} Luke 3:37 and begat sons and daughters: ²³and all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years: ²⁴and Enoch walked with God: and he *was* not; for God took him.

²⁵And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lamech: ²⁶and Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters: ²⁷and all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

²⁸And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son: ²⁹and he called his name Noah, saying, This *same* shall comfort us concern- 5:29 ing our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD hath cursed. ³⁰And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters: ³¹and all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

³²And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat Shem, Ham, 5:32 and Japheth.

C. THE STORY OF NOAH (6:1-11:32)

Earth was no longer the perfect paradise that God had intended. It is frightening to see how guickly all of humanity forgot about God. Incredibly, in all the world, only one man and his family still worshiped God. That man was Noah. Because of his faithfulness and obedience, God saved him and his family from a vast flood that destroyed every other human being on earth. This section shows us how God hates sin and judges those who enjoy it.

1. The Flood

6 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the Ger earth, and daughters were born unto them, ²that the sons of God saw Gen 1:28 the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.*

³And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that 6:3 Ps 78:39 6:2 fair: beautiful. 1 Pet 3:20

5:21-24 At first glance it looks as if Enoch fared worse than the other patriarchs—he lived on earth only 365 years! Hebrews 11:5 explains what Genesis 5:24 means: Enoch was taken directly to heaven without seeing death. Enoch, then, lived longer than any of the other patriarchs, for he never died at all.

5:25-27 How did these people live so long? Some believe that the ages listed here were lengths of family dynasties rather than ages of individual people. Those who think these were actual ages offer three explanations: (1) The human race was genetically purer in this early time period with less disease to shorten life spans; (2) no rain had yet fallen on the earth, and the "waters which were above the firmament" (1:7) kept out harmful cosmic rays and shielded people from environmental factors that hasten aging; and (3) God gave people longer lives so they would have time to "replenish the earth" (1:28).

6:1-4 Some people have thought that the "sons of God" were fallen angels. But this is unlikely, because angels do not marry or reproduce (Matthew 22:30; Mark 12:25). Some interpreters believe this phrase refers to the descendants of Seth who intermarried with Cain's evil descendants. This would have weakened the good influence of the faithful and increased moral depravity in the world, resulting in an explosion of evil.

6:3 "His days shall be an hundred and twenty years" has been interpreted by some commentators to mean that God was allowing the people of Noah's day 120 years to change their sinful ways. God shows his great patience with us as well (2 Peter 3:8-9). He is giving us time to guit living our way and begin living his way, the way he shows us in his Word. While 120 years may seem like a long time, eventually the time ran out, and the floodwaters swept across the earth. Your time also may be running out (2 Peter 3:10-14). Turn to God to forgive your sins. You don't know how much time God will give you to turn to him, and once that time comes, there will be no more opportunities.

5:24 2 Kgs 2:1, 11 Ps 73:24 Heb 11:5 5:25 1 Chr 1:3 Luke 3:36

Gen 3:17 1 Chr 1:3 Luke 3:36 Rom 8:20

Gen 7:6; 9:18

6:4 Num 13:33	he also <i>is</i> flesh: y were giants in th of God came in u the same <i>became</i>
6:5 Ps 14:1-3	⁵ And GOD saw <i>that</i> every imagin
6:6 Exod 32:14 1 Sam 15:11, 35 6:7 Deut 29:20	ally. ⁶ And it repe grieved him at his created from the thing, and the fo
6:8 Exod 33:17	⁸ But Noah found
6:9 Job 1:1 Ezek 14:14	The Story of Noa ⁹ These <i>are</i> the generations, a Shem, Ham, and
6:11 Deut 31:29 Judg 2:19 Ezek 8:17 6:12 Ps 14:1-3	¹¹ The earth als violence. ¹² And (for all flesh had o ¹³ And God said
6:13 Isa 34:1-4 Ezek 7:2-3	the earth is filled them with the ea
6:14 Exod 2:3 1 Pet 3:20	make in the ark, this <i>is the fashion</i> three hundred cu cubits. ¹⁶ A windo ish it above; and
6:17 Ps 29:10 2 Pet 2:5 6:18 Gen 9:9-16; 17:7; 19:12	lower, second, an I, do bring a flood the breath of life shall die. ¹⁸ But w

et his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. ⁴There e earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons nto the daughters of men, and they bare *children* to them, e mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and nation of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continunted the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it s heart. ⁷And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping wls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them. grace in the eyes of the LORD.

h

enerations of Noah: Noah was a just man *and* perfect in and Noah walked with God. ¹⁰And Noah begat three sons, Iapheth.

o was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; corrupted his way upon the earth.

d unto Noah. The end of all flesh is come before me: for with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy rth. ¹⁴Make thee an ark of gopher wood; rooms shalt thou and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch. ¹⁵And which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark shall be bits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty w shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finthe door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with nd third *stories* shalt thou make it. ¹⁷And, behold, I, even d of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is , from under heaven; *and* every thing that *is* in the earth ith thee will I establish my covenant; and thou shalt come

6:4 The giants mentioned here were probably nine or ten feet tall. This same Hebrew term was used to name a tall race of people mentioned in Numbers 13:33-possibly the ancestors of Goliath, who was nine feet tall (1 Samuel 17). The giants used their physical advantage to oppress the people around them.

6:6-7 Does this mean that God regretted creating humanity? Was he saying he made a mistake? No, God does not change his mind (1 Samuel 15:29). Instead, he was expressing sorrow for what the people had done to themselves, as a parent might express sorrow over a rebellious child. God was sorry that the people chose sin and death instead of a relationship with him.

6:6-8 The people's sin grieved God. Our sins break God's heart as much as sin did in Noah's day. Noah, however, pleased God, although he was far from perfect. We can follow Noah's example and find grace in the eyes of the Lord in spite of the sin that surrounds us.

6:9 Saying that Noah was just and perfect does not mean that he never sinned (the Bible records one of his sins in 9:20-21). Rather, it means that Noah wholeheartedly loved

and obeyed God. For a lifetime he walked step by step in faith as a living example to his generation. Like Noah, we live in a world filled with evil. Are we influencing others or being influenced by them? Are our priorities being set by God and his people or by those who stand against him?

6:15 A cubit was about 18 inches long. The boat Noah built was no raft! Picture yourself building a boat the length of one and a half football fields and as high as a four-story building. The ark was exactly six times longer than it was wide-the same ratio used by modern shipbuilders. This huge boat was probably built miles from any body of water by only a few faithful men who believed God's promises and obeyed his commands.

6:18 When God said, "With thee will I establish my covenant," he was making a promise. This is a familiar theme in Scripture–God making covenants with his people. How reassuring it is to know God's covenant is established with us. He is still our salvation, and we are kept safe through our relationship with him. (For more on covenants, see 9:8-17: 12:1-3: and 15:17-21.)

into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee. ¹⁹And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every *sort* shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep *them* alive with thee; they shall be male and female. ²⁰Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping 6:20 thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep *them* alive. ²¹And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and 6:21 thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them. ²²Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

The Flood Covers the Earth

And the LORD said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation. ²Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that *are* not clean by two, the male and his female. ³Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth. ⁴For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon Deut 14:3-20 the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I destroy from off the face of the earth. ⁵And Noah did according Gen 6:7, 13 unto all that the LORD commanded him.

⁶And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon 7:6 Gen 5:32 the earth. ⁷And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood, 8 Of clean $G_{\text{Gen 6:18}}^{\prime\prime\prime}$ beasts, and of beasts that *are* not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth, ⁹there went in two and two unto Noah into the 7:9 ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah. ¹⁰And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth. ¹¹In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened. ¹²And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

¹³In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth. 7:13 the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with $\frac{1 \text{ Pet } 3:20}{2 \text{ Pet } 2:5}$ them, into the ark;* 14 they, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort. ¹⁵And 7:15 they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the breath of life. ¹⁶And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

7:13 selfsame: very same.

6:22 Noah got right to work when God told him to build the ark. Other people must have been warned about the coming disaster, but apparently they did not expect it to happen (see 1 Peter 3:20; 2 Peter 2:5). Today things haven't changed much. Each day thousands of people are warned of God's inevitable judgment, yet most of them don't really believe it will happen. Don't expect people to welcome or accept your message of God's coming judgment on sin. Those who don't believe in God will deny his judgment and try to get you to deny God as well. But remember God's promise to Noah to keep him safe. This can inspire you

to trust God for deliverance in the judgment that is sure to come.

7:2-3 Pairs of every animal joined Noah in the ark; seven pairs were taken of those animals used for food and for sacrifice-the "clean" animals. It has been estimated that almost 45,000 animals could have fit into the ark.

7:16 Many have wondered how this animal kingdom roundup happened. Did Noah and his sons spend years collecting all the animals? In reality, the creation, just like Noah, was doing just as God had commanded (see 6:20). Noah didn't have to gather the animals-God took care of

Gen 7:3 Gen 1:29 6:22 Gen 7:5 Exod 40:16 7:1 Gen 6:18

Matt 24:38 Luke 17:26-27 Heb 11.7 1 Pet 3:20 7:2 Lev 11:1-47 Ezek 44:23 7:4

Gen 6:22 7:11 Ps 78:23 Ezek 26:19 Mal 3:10

7:7

Gen 6:19; 7:9

7:19 Ps 104:6

7:20 2 Pet 3:6

7:23 Matt 24:38-39 Luke 17:26-27 1 Pet 3:20 2 Pet 2:5

Noah

¹⁷And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth. ¹⁸And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters. ¹⁹And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that *were* under the whole heaven, were covered. ²⁰Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. ²¹And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man: ²²all in whose nostrils *was* the breath of life, of all that *was* in the dry *land*, died. ²³And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the

THE STORY OF NOAH'S LIFE involves not one but two great and tragic floods. The world in Noah's day was flooded with evil. The number of those who remembered the one true God had dwindled to one—only Noah still worshiped God. God's response to the severe situation was a 120-year-long last chance,

during which he had Noah build a large, real-life illustration of his message. Nothing like a huge boat on dry land to make a point! For Noah, obedience meant a long-term commitment to a project and preaching what would have been an unpopular message of judgment.

Many of us have trouble sticking with any project, whether or not it is directed by God. It is interesting that the length of Noah's obedience was greater than the life span of people today. The only comparable long-term project is our very lives. But perhaps this is the great challenge Noah's life gives us—to live, in acceptance of God's grace, an entire lifetime of obedience and gratitude.

Strengths and accomplishments:	 Only follower of God left in his generation Second father of the human race Man of patience, consistency, and obedience First major shipbuilder
Weaknesses and mistakes:	Got drunk and embarrassed himself in front of his sons
Lessons from his life:	 God is faithful to those who obey him. God does not always protect us from trouble, but he cares for us in spite of trouble. Obedience is a long-term commitment. We may be faithful, but our sinful nature remains with us.
Vital statistics:	 Where: We're not told how far from the Garden of Eden people had settled Occupation: Farmer, shipbuilder, preacher Relatives: Grandfather: Methuselah. Father: Lamech. Sons: Shem, Ham, and Japheth.
Key verse:	"Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he." (Genesis 6:22)
~	n Genesis 5:28–10:32. He is also mentioned in 1 Chronicles 1:3-4; Isaiah 54:9; tthew 24:37-38; Luke 3:36; 17:26-27; Hebrews 11:7; 1 Peter 3:20; 2 Peter 2:5.

the details of that job while Noah was doing his part by building the ark. Often we do just the opposite of Noah. We worry about details over which we have no control while neglecting specific areas (such as attitudes, relationships, and responsibilities) that *are* under our control. Like Noah, concentrate on what God has given you to do, and leave the rest to God. **7:16** The very last thing God did was to shut the door. During construction, the boarding of animals, and the beginning of rain, the path to salvation was open. This shows God's love and desire that all would come to him. Step through the door before God's time of welcome is up. creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and Noah only remained *alive*, and they that were with him in the ark. ²⁴And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days. 7:24

The Flood Recedes

And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle 8:1 0 that was with him in the ark: and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters asswaged;*²the fountains also of the deep and the Job 12:15 Isa 44:27 windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained; ³and the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated. ⁴And the ark rested 8:4 in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat. ⁵And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth *month*, on the first *day* of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

⁶And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made: ⁷ and he sent forth a raven, which went 8:7 forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth. ⁸Also he sent forth a dove from him. to see if the waters were abated from off the face 1 Kgs 17:4 of the ground: ⁹ but the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she $\frac{100}{8:8}$ returned unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him Matt 10:16 into the ark. ¹⁰And he staved vet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark; ¹¹ and the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf plucked off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.*¹²And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

¹³And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first 8:13</sup> *month*, the first *day* of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry. ¹⁴And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

Gen 8:3

Gen 19:29; 30:22 Exod 2:24; 14:21 8:2 Gen 7:4, 12

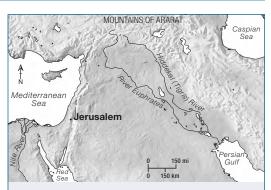
Gen 7:20

Lev 11:15 Deut 14:14 Luke 12:24 lsa 60:8 Hos 11:11

Gen 5:32

¹⁵And God spake unto Noah, saying, ¹⁶Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy 8:16 Gen 7:13 8:1 asswaged: subsided. 8:11 abated: lowered.

8:6-16 Occasionally Noah would send a bird out as a test to see if the earth was dry. But Noah didn't get out of the ark until God told him to. He was waiting for God's timing. God knew that even though the water was receding, the earth was not dry enough for Noah and his family to venture out. What patience Noah showed, especially after spending an entire year inside his boat! We, like Noah, must trust God to give us patience during those difficult times when we must wait





Vital Statistics

PURPOSE:

To prove conclusively that Jesus is the Son of God and that all who believe in him will have eternal life

AUTHOR:

John the apostle, son of Zebedee and brother of James, who was called a "son of thunder"

ORIGINAL AUDIENCE:

New Christians and searching non-Christians

DATE WRITTEN: Probably between AD 85 and 90

SETTING:

Written after the destruction of Jerusalem in AD 70 and before John's exile to the island of Patmos

KEY VERSES:

"And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book: but these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name." (20:30-31)

KEY PEOPLE:

Jesus, John the Baptist, the disciples, Mary, Martha, Lazarus, Jesus' mother, Pilate, Mary Magdalene

KEY PLACES:

Judaean countryside, Samaria, Galilee, Bethany, Jerusalem

SPECIAL FEATURES:

Of the eight miracles recorded, six are unique among the Gospels to John, as is the "Upper Room Discourse" (John 14–17). In fact, over 90 percent of John is unique to this Gospel—John does not contain a genealogy or any record of Jesus' birth, childhood, temptation, transfiguration, or appointment of the disciples, nor any account of Jesus' parables, ascension, or great commission.

John



HE SPOKE, and galaxies started to whirl, stars burned in the heavens, and planets began orbiting their stars—words of awesome, unlimited, unleashed power. He spoke again, and the waters and lands were filled with plants and creatures, running, swimming, growing, and multiplying—words of animating, breathing,

pulsing life. Again he spoke, and man and woman were formed, thinking, speaking, and loving—words of personal and creative glory. Eternal, infinite, unlimited—he was, is, and always will be the Maker and Lord of all that exists.

And then he came in the flesh to a speck in the universe called planet Earth. The mighty Creator became a part of the creation, limited by time and space and susceptible to aging, sickness, and death. But love propelled him, so he came to rescue and save those who were lost and to give them the gift of eternal life. He is the Word; he is Jesus, the Messiah—the Christ.

It is this truth that the apostle John brings to us in this book. John's Gospel is more than a historical account of the life of Jesus; it is a powerful argument for the Incarnation, a conclusive demonstration that Jesus was—and is—the very heavensent Son of God and the only source of eternal life.

John discloses Jesus' identity with his very first words: "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God" (1:1-2). The rest of the book continues the theme. John, an eyewitness, chose eight of Jesus' miracles (or signs, as he calls them) to reveal Jesus' divine and human natures and lifegiving mission. These signs are (1) turning water to wine (2:1-11); (2) healing the nobleman's son (4:46-54); (3) healing the lame man at the pool of Bethesda (5:1-9); (4) feeding the 5,000 with just a few loaves and fish (6:1-14); (5) walking on the water (6:15-21); (6) restoring sight to the blind man (9:1-41); (7) raising Lazarus from the dead (11:1-44); and, after the Resurrection, (8) giving the disciples an overwhelming catch of fish (21:1-14).

In every chapter Jesus' deity is revealed. And Jesus' true identity is underscored through the titles he is given—the Word, the "only begotten Son," the Lamb of God, the Son of God, "the true bread," "the resurrection, and the life," the Vine. And the formula is *I am*. When Jesus uses this phrase, he affirms his preexistence and eternal deity. Jesus says, "*I am* the bread of life" (6:35); "*I am* the light of the world" (8:12; 9:5); "*I am* the door" (10:7); "*I am* the good shepherd" (10:11, 14); "*I am* the resurrection, and the life" (11:25); "*I am* the way, the truth, and the life" (14:6); and "*I am* the true vine" (15:1).

The greatest sign, of course, is the Resurrection, and John provides a stirring eyewitness account of finding the empty tomb. Then he records various post-Resurrection appearances by Jesus.

John, a devoted follower of Jesus Christ, has given us a personal and powerful look at his beloved master, the eternal Son of God. As you read his story, commit yourself to believe in and follow him.

The Blueprint

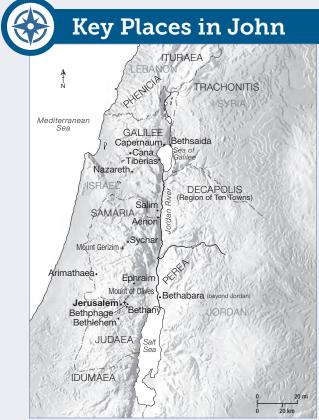
A. BIRTH AND PREPARATION OF JESUS, THE SON OF GOD (1:1-2:12)	John makes it clear that Jesus was not just a man; he was and is the eternal Son of God. He is the Light of the World because he offers the gift of eternal life to all people. How blind and foolish to call Jesus nothing more than an unusually good man or moral teacher. Yet we sometimes act as if this were true when we casually toss around his words and go about living our own way. If Jesus is the eternal Son of God, we should pay attention to his divine identity and life-giving message.
 B. MESSAGE AND MINISTRY OF JESUS, THE SON OF GOD (2:13-12:50) 1. Jesus encounters belief and unbelief from the people 2. Jesus encounters conflict with the religious leaders 3. Jesus encounters crucial events in Jerusalem 	Jesus met with individuals, preached to great crowds, trained his disciples, and debated with the religious leaders. The message that he is the Son of God received a mixed reaction. Some worshiped him, some were puzzled, some shrunk back, and some were de- termined to silence him. We see the same varied reactions today. Times have changed, but people's hearts remain hard. May we see ourselves in these encounters Jesus had with people, and may our response be to worship and follow him.
C. DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS, THE SON OF GOD (13:1–21:25) 1. Jesus teaches his disciples 2. Jesus completes his mission	Jesus carefully instructed the disciples how to continue to believe even after his death, yet they could not take it in. After he had died and the first reports came back that he was alive, the disciples did not believe it. Thomas is especially remembered as one who refused to believe even after hearing eyewitness accounts from other dis- ciples. May we not be like Thomas, demanding a physical face-to- face encounter, but may we accept the eyewitness testimony of the disciples that John has recorded in this Gospel.
Megathemes	

ТНЕМЕ	EXPLANATION
Jesus Christ, Son of God	John shows us that Jesus is unique as God's special Son, yet he is fully God. Because he is fully God, Jesus is able to reveal God to us clearly and accurately. Because he is God's Son, we can perfectly trust what he says. By trusting him, we can gain an open mind to understand God's message and fulfill his purpose for us.
Eternal Life	Before the world began, Jesus lived with God, and he will reign forever with him. In John we see Jesus revealed in power and magnificence even before his resurrection. Because Jesus is God, he lives forever and can offer eternal life to us. We are invited to begin living in a personal, eternal relationship with him now. By trusting him, we receive a new life. And even though our physical bodies must grow old and die, we will be resurrected and live forever with Jesus.
Belief	John records eight specific signs, or miracles, that show the nature of Jesus' power and love. We see his power over everything created, and we see his love of all people. These signs encourage us to believe in him. Believing in him means having active, living, and continuous trust in Jesus as God. When we believe in his life, his words, his death, and his resurrection, we are cleansed from sin and receive power to follow him. If we want this to happen, we must respond to him by believing in him and submitting to him.

Timeline

			Herod	Return
			the Great	
begins	6/5 BC	5/4 BC	dies	Nazareth
to rule			4 BC	4/3 BC
37 BC				

- **The Holy Spirit** Jesus taught his disciples that the Holy Spirit would come after he ascended into heaven. The Holy Spirit would then indwell, guide, counsel, and comfort those who follow Jesus. Through the Holy Spirit, Christ's presence and power are multiplied in all who believe, and through him, we are drawn to God in faith. We must know the Holy Spirit to understand all Jesus taught. We can experience Jesus' love and guidance as we allow the Holy Spirit to do his work in us.
- **Resurrection** On the third day after he died, Jesus rose from the dead. This was verified by his disciples and many eyewitnesses. The reality of the Resurrection changed the disciples from frightened deserters to dynamic leaders in the new church. The Resurrection is the foundation of the Christian faith. Because of this event, we can be changed as the disciples were and have confidence that our bodies will one day be raised to live with Christ forever. The same power that raised Christ to life can give us the ability to follow Christ each day.



The broken lines indicate modern boundaries.

 John's story begins by describing John the Baptist's ministry near Bethany (Bethabara), east of the Jordan (1:19-51). Here we also read of how Jesus began his ministry, talking to some of the men who would later become his 12 disciples. Jesus' ministry in Galilee began with a visit to a wedding in Cana (2:1-11). Then he went to Capernaum, which became his new home (2:12). He journeyed to Jerusalem for the special feasts (2:13) and there met with Nicodemus, a religious leader (3:1-21). When Jesus left Judaea, he traveled through Samaria and ministered to the Samaritans (4:1-42). Then he did miracles in Galilee (4:43-54) and in Judaea and Jerusalem (5:1-47). He fed over 5,000 people near Bethsaida beside the Sea of Galilee (Sea of Tiberias) (6:1-15), walked on the water to his frightened disciples (6:16-21), preached through Galilee (7:1), returned to Jerusalem (7:2-53), preached beyond the Jordan in Perea (10:40), raised Lazarus from the dead in Bethany (11:1-57), and finally entered Jerusalem for the last time to celebrate the Passover with his disciples and give them key teachings about what was to come and how they should act. His last hours before his crucifixion were spent in the city (13:1-38), in a grove of olive trees (the garden of Gethsemane) (18:1-11), and finally in various buildings in Jerusalem during his trial (18:12-40). He would be crucified, but he would rise again as he had promised.

Judaea becomes a Roman province AD 6	Tiberius Caesar becomes emperor 14		Jesus and Nicodemus 27	Jesus chooses 12 disciples 28	Jesus is crucified, rises again, and ascends 30

A. BIRTH AND PREPARATION OF JESUS, THE SON OF GOD (1:1-2:12)

In this Gospel, John provides clear evidence that Jesus is the Son of God and that we may have eternal life by believing in him. John also provides unique material about Jesus' birth. He did not come into being when he was born, because he is eternal.

God Became a Human (2)

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the 1:1 Word was God. ²The same was in the beginning with God.* ³All things Gen 1:1 Phil 2:6 were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. 1Jn 5:20 ⁴In him was life; and the life was the light of men. ⁵And the light shineth $\frac{1:3}{1 \text{ Cor 8:6}}$ in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.*

⁶There was a man sent from God, whose name *was* John. ⁷The same came 1:4 for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all *men* through him might John 3:15-16, 36; 6:35, 48; 8:12;

Col 1:16-17 Heb 1:2 1 Jn 5:12, 20

1:2 the same: He. 1:5 comprehended it not: has not overcome it.

1:1-18 What Jesus taught and what he did are tied inseparably to his identity. John shows Jesus as fully human and fully God. Although Jesus took upon himself full humanity and lived as a man, he never ceased to be the eternal God who has always existed, the creator and sustainer of all things, and the source of eternal life. This is the truth about Jesus and the foundation of all truth. If we cannot or do not believe this basic truth, we will not have enough faith to trust our eternal destiny to him. That is why John wrote this Gospel-to build faith and confidence in Jesus Christ so that we may believe that he truly was and is the Son of God (20:30-31).

1:1-18 What does John mean by "the Word"? The Word was a concept used by theologians and philosophers, both Jews and Greeks, in many different ways. In Hebrew Scripture, the Word was an agent of creation (Psalm 33:6), the source of God's message to his people through the prophets (Hosea 4:1), and God's law, his standard of holiness (Psalm 119:11). In Greek philosophy, the Word was the principle of reason that governed the world; in Hebrew thought, the Word was another expression for God. John's description shows clearly that he is speaking of Jesus (see especially John 1:14)—a human being he knew and loved, but at the same time the creator of the universe, the ultimate revelation of God, the living picture of God's holiness, the one by whom "all things consist" (Colossians 1:17). To Jewish readers, to say this man Jesus was God was blasphemous. To Greek readers, the idea that "the Word was made flesh" (John 1:14) was unthinkable. To John, this new understanding of the Word expressed the Good News of Jesus Christ.

1:1 John wrote to believers everywhere, both Jews and non-Jews (Gentiles). As one of Jesus' 12 disciples, John wrote with credibility and the details of an eyewitness. His book is not a biography (like the book of Luke); it is a thematic presentation of Jesus' life. Many in John's original audience had a Greek background. Greek culture encouraged the worship of many mythological gods, whose supernatural characteristics were as important to Greeks as genealogies were to Jews. John shows that Jesus is not only different from but also superior to these gods of mythology.

1:3-5 Do you ever feel as though your life is too complex and your problems too profound for God to understand? Remember, God created the entire universe, and nothing is too difficult for him. God created you, he is alive today, and his love is bigger than any problem you may face.

1:3 When God created, he made something from nothing. Because God created you from nothing, you have no basis for pride. Remember that you exist only because God made you, and you have special gifts only because God gave them to you. With God you are something valuable and unique; apart from God you are nothing. If you try to live without him, you will be abandoning the purpose for which you were made.

1:4 Jesus' life was the light of humankind, and the light was brought to everyone when Jesus became human. Physical death brings eternal darkness and only Jesus' eternal life (his light) planted in us will keep us alive in his new kingdom for eternity. Jesus is eternally alive because he is God. He came to earth to offer humankind the hope and light of his eternal life. It can't be purchased, only received as a gift. But Jesus gives it only to those who want it-those who want to live the way God's citizens will live in his future eternal kingdom.

1:5 "The darkness comprehended it not" means that the darkness of evil never has and never will overcome or extinguish God's light. Jesus Christ is the creator of life, and his life brings light to humankind (1:9). In his light, we see ourselves as we really are—sinners in need of a Savior. When we follow Jesus, the true Light, we can avoid walking blindly through the spiritual darkness that sin brings. Jesus lights the path ahead of us, illuminating the truth and clarifying our thoughts so we can see how to live. He removes the darkness of sin from our lives. In what ways have you allowed the light of Jesus Christ to shine into your life? Let him guide you, and you'll never need to stumble in darkness.

1:6-8 For more information on John the Baptist, see his profile on page 2201.

	believe. ⁸ He was not that Light, but <i>was sent</i> to bear witness of that Light.
1:9	⁹ <i>That</i> was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.
1 Jn 2:8	¹⁰ He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world
1:12	knew him not. ¹¹ He came unto his own, and his own received him not. ¹² But
Rom 8:15-16, 29 1 Jn 3:1, 23	as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God,
	<i>even</i> to them that believe on his name:* ¹³ which were born, not of blood, nor
	of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.
1:14	¹⁴ And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his
Gal 4:4 Phil 2:6-8	glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.
Col 2:9 1 Tim 3:16	¹⁵ John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I
1 Jn 1:1; 4:2-3	spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me: for he was before me.*
1:16 Col 2:9-10	¹⁶ And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.* ¹⁷ For the
1:17	law was given by Moses, <i>but</i> grace and truth came by Jesus Christ. ¹⁸ No man
Exod 31:18; 34:28 John 7:19	hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom
1:18	of the Father, he hath declared <i>him</i> .*
Exod 33:20 2 Cor 4:4, 6 Col 1:15	1:12 the sons: children. 1:15 cried: cried out. preferred before: greater than. 1:16 and grace for grace: one blessing after another. 1:18 in the bosom: at the side. declared him: made him known.

1:8 We, like John the Baptist, are not sources of God's light; we merely reflect that light. Jesus Christ is the true Light; he helps us see our way to God and shows us how to walk along that way. But Jesus has chosen to reflect his light through his followers to an unbelieving world, perhaps because unbelievers are not able to bear the full blazing glory of his light firsthand. The word *witness* indicates our role as reflectors of Christ's light. We are never to present our own ideas as the light to others, but we are always to point them to the true Light, Jesus.

1:10-11 Although Jesus created the world, the people he created didn't recognize him (1:10). Even the people chosen by God to prepare the rest of the world for the Messiah rejected him (1:11), although the entire Old Testament pointed to his coming.

1:12-13 All who welcome Jesus Christ as Lord of their lives are reborn spiritually, receiving new life from God. Through faith in Jesus, this new birth changes us from the inside out—rearranging our attitudes, desires, and motives. Being born makes you physically alive and places you in your parents' family (1:13). Being born of God makes you spiritually alive and puts you in God's family (1:12). Have you asked Jesus to make you a new person? This fresh start in life is available to all who believe in him.

1:14 "The Word was made flesh" means becoming human. By doing this, Jesus became (1) *the perfect teacher*—in his life we see how God thinks and therefore how we should think (Philippians 2:5-11); (2) *the perfect example*—as a model of what we are to become, he shows us how to live and gives us the power to live that way (1 Peter 2:21); (3) *the perfect sacrifice*—Jesus came as a sacrifice for all sins, and his death satisfied God's requirements for the removal of sin (Colossians 1:15-23).

1:14 Jesus became a human when he was conceived by the Holy Spirit in Mary's womb. He was not part human and part God; he was completely human and completely divine

(Colossians 2:9). Before Jesus came, people could know God only partially. After Jesus came, people could know God more fully because he became visible and tangible in Jesus. The two most common errors people make about Jesus are (1) to minimize his humanity by disregarding how he identifies with us in our human bodies and (2) to minimize his deity by rejecting what he has single-handedly done for us in his death and resurrection. But Jesus is both God and man.

1:14 In the statement "we beheld his glory," John would have had in mind the whole Old Testament witness to God's glory, which added weight to his further revelation about Jesus. But he may also have been reflecting on how that witness had revealed itself when he, Peter, and James had seen Jesus in shining splendor at the Transfiguration (see Matthew 17:1-13). The concept of glory does not impress people today, but to John's readers it stood for God himself. Jesus was a real expression of God's overwhelming presence and power.

1:14 "The only begotten of the Father" emphasizes the uniqueness of Jesus. All believers are called "children of God," but Jesus is one of a kind and enjoys a perfect relationship with God the Father.

1:17 God's law in the Old Testament revealed his nature and showed people how to live his way. God's unfailing love and faithfulness also reveal his nature to us. Moses emphasized God's law and justice, while Jesus Christ came to highlight God's mercy, love, faithfulness, and forgiveness. Moses could only be the giver of the law, while Christ came to fulfill the law (Matthew 5:17). Previously, the law revealed God's nature and his will; now Jesus Christ reveals the nature and will of God. Rather than coming through impersonal stone tablets, God's revelation (truth) now comes through a dynamic, living person. As we get to know Jesus better in John's Gospel, our understanding of God will greatly increase.

1:18 God communicated through various people in the Old Testament, usually prophets who were told to give

JOHN1 • page 2200

John the Baptist Declares His Mission (19)

¹⁹And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from 1:19-28 Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou?* ²⁰And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed. I am not the Christ.

²¹And they asked him. What then? Art thou Elias?

And he saith, I am not.

Art thou that prophet?

And he answered, No.*

²²Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

²³He said, I *am* the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight 1:23 the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias.*

²⁴And they which were sent were of the Pharisees. ²⁵And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet?

²⁶John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not; ²⁷he it is, who coming after me is preferred

1:19 record: testimony. 1:21 Elias: Elijah. 1:23 Esaias: Isaiah.

specific messages (Hebrews 1:1-2). But no one ever saw God. They saw his glory but not his form. Jesus is both God and the Father's unique Son. In him God revealed his nature and essence in a way that could be seen and touched. In Jesus, God became a man who lived on earth.

1:19 The priests and Levites were respected religious leaders in Jerusalem. Priests served in the temple, and Levites assisted them. The Pharisees (1:24) were a group that both John the Baptist and Jesus often denounced. Many of them outwardly obeyed God's laws in order to look pious, while inwardly their hearts were filled with pride and greed. The Pharisees believed that their oral traditions were just as important as God's inspired Word. (For more information on the Pharisees, see the charts on pages 1914 and 2020.)

These leaders came to see John the Baptist for several reasons: (1) Their duty as guardians of the faith included investigating any new teaching or movement (Deuteronomy 13:1-5; 18:20-22). (2) They wanted to find out if John had the credentials of a true prophet. (3) John had quite a following, and it was growing; they were probably jealous and wanted to see why this man was so popular.

1:21-23 In the religious leaders' minds, there were four options regarding John the Baptist's identity: He was either (1) the prophet foretold by Moses (Deuteronomy 18:15), (2) Elijah (Malachi 4:5), (3) the Messiah, or (4) a false prophet. John denied being the first three personages. Instead, he identified himself with the words of the Old Testament prophet Isaiah, "the voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD" (Isaiah 40:3). The leaders kept pressing John to say who he was because people were expecting the Messiah to come (Luke 3:15). But John emphasized only *why* he had come—to prepare the way for the Messiah. The Pharisees missed the point. They wanted to know who John was, but John wanted to prepare them to recognize who Jesus was.

1:25-26 John was baptizing Jews. The Essenes (a strict, monastic sect of Judaism) practiced baptism for purification, but normally only Gentiles (non-Jews) would be baptized when they converted to Judaism. When the Pharisees guestioned John's authority to baptize, they were asking who gave John the right to treat God's chosen people like Gentiles. John said, "I baptize with water"-he was merely helping the people perform a symbolic act of repentance. But soon one would come who would truly forgive sins, something only the Son of God—the Messiah—could do.

1:27 John the Baptist said he was not even worthy to be Jesus' slave, to perform the humble task of unfastening his sandals. But Jesus said that John was the greatest person who had ever lived (Luke 7:28). If such a great person felt inadequate even to be Jesus' slave, how much more should we lay aside our pride to serve him! When we truly understand who Jesus is, our pride and self-importance melt away.

1:29 Every morning and evening, a lamb was sacrificed in the temple, symbolizing that the sins of the people were forgiven (Exodus 29:38-42). Isaiah 53:7 prophesied that the Messiah, God's Servant, would be led to the slaughter like a lamb. To pay the penalty for sin, a life had to be given and blood shed. In the Old Testament, it was the blood of an animal, but with the coming of Jesus, God's Son, God chose to provide the sacrifice himself. The sins of the world were removed when Jesus died as the perfect sacrifice. This is the way our sins are forgiven (1 Corinthians 5:7). The "sin of the world" means everyone's sin, the sin of each individual. Jesus paid the price for *your* sin by his death. If you confess your sin to him and ask for his forgiveness, you will receive it.

1:30 Although John the Baptist was a well-known preacher who attracted large crowds, he was content for

Matt 3:1-12 Mark 1:2-8 Luke 3:1-16 1:20 Luke 3:15 John 3:28 1:21 Deut 18:15 Mal 4:5 Matt 11:14

†lsa 40:3

1:26 Mal 3:1 Matt 3:11 Mark 1:8 Luke 3:16 1:27 Mark 1:7 John 1:15 Acts 13:25 **1:28** John 3:26; 10:40

before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.* ²⁸These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.*

1:29 Isa 53:7 1 Cor 5:7 1 Pet 1:19 John the Baptist Proclaims Jesus as the Messiah (**20**) ²⁹The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. ³⁰This is he of whom I said,

1:27 shoe's latchet: shoelace. unloose: untie. 1:28 Bethabara beyond: Bethany on the other side of the.

John the Baptist

THERE'S NO GETTING AROUND IT—John the Baptist was unique. He wore odd clothes and ate strange food and preached an unusual message to the Judaeans who went out to the wastelands to see him.

But John did not aim at uniqueness for its own sake. Instead, he aimed at obedience. He knew he had a specific role to play in the world—announcing the coming of the Savior—and he put all his energies into this task. Luke tells us that John was in the wilderness when God's word of direction came to him. John was ready and waiting. The angel who had announced John's birth to Zacharias had made it clear that this child was to be a Nazarite—someone set apart for God's service. John remained faithful to that calling.

This wild-looking man had no power or position in the Jewish political system, but he spoke with almost irresistible authority. People were moved by his words because he spoke the truth, challenging them to turn from their sins and baptizing them as a symbol of their repentance. They responded by the hundreds. But even as people crowded to him, he pointed beyond himself, never forgetting that his main role was to announce the coming of the Savior.

The words of truth that moved many to repentance goaded others to ridicule and resentment. John challenged even Herod to admit his sin. Consequently, Herodias, the woman Herod had married illegally, was bent on getting rid of this wilderness preacher. But though she was finally able to have John killed, she was not able to stop his message. John had accomplished his mission; the Messiah he had announced was already on the move.

God has given each of us a purpose for living, and we can trust him to guide us. John did not have the complete Bible as we know it today, but he focused his life on the truth he knew from the available Old Testament Scriptures. Likewise, we can discover in God's Word the truths God wants us to know. And as these truths work in us, others will be drawn to him. God wants to use you in ways he will use no one else. Let him know your willingness to follow him today.

Strengths and accomplishments:	 The messenger God appointed to announce the arrival of Jesus A preacher whose theme was repentance A fearless confronter Known for his remarkable lifestyle Uncompromising
Notable fact:	 The last of the prophets in the Old Testament tradition, calling for repen- tance in a wilderness of unbelief
Lessons from his life:	 God does not guarantee an easy or safe life to those who serve him. Doing what God desires is the greatest possible life investment. Standing for the truth is more important than life itself.
Vital statistics:	 Where: Judaea Occupation: Prophet Relatives: Father: Zacharias. Mother: Elisabeth. Distant relative: Jesus. Contemporaries: Herod Antipas, Herodias
Key verse:	"Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he." (Matthew 11:11)

John's story is told in all four Gospels. His coming was predicted in Isaiah 40:3; Malachi 4:5. He is also mentioned in Acts 1:5, 22; 10:37; 11:16; 13:24-25; 18:25; 19:3-4.

After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me. ³¹And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel. therefore am I come baptizing with water.*

³²And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven 1:32 Matt 3:16 Mark 1:10 like a dove, and it abode upon him.* ³³And I knew him not: but he that sent Luke 3:22 me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt 1:33 see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost. ³⁴And I saw, and bare record that this is 1:34 the Son of God.

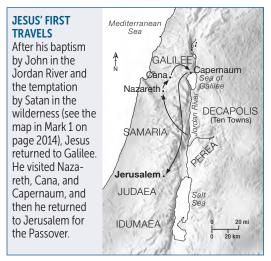
Luke 3:16 Acts 1:5 John 1:49; 10:36

1:31 made manifest: revealed. 1:32 bare record: gave testimony. abode upon: remained on.

Jesus to take the higher place. This is true humility, the basis for greatness in preaching, teaching, or any other work we do for Christ. When you are content to do what God wants you to do and let Jesus Christ be honored for it, God will do great things through you.

1:31-34 John the Baptist and Jesus were related (see Luke 1:36), but John still needed confirmation of Jesus' identity as the Messiah. At Jesus' baptism, God gave John a sign to show him that Jesus truly had been sent from God (John 1:33). Jesus' baptism is described in Matthew 3:13-17; Mark 1:9-11; and Luke 3:21-22.

1:33 John the Baptist baptized with water as an act of preparation; his baptism was a first step because it represented repentance and symbolized the washing away of sins. Jesus, by contrast, would baptize with the Holy Spirit. He would send the Holy Spirit to all believers, empowering them to live as transformed people and to proclaim the Good News of salvation. This outpouring of the Spirit came



after Jesus rose from the dead and ascended into heaven (see 20:22: Acts 2).

1:34 John the Baptist's mission was to point people to Jesus, stating clearly that Jesus was their long-awaited Messiah. Today, people are looking for someone to give them security in an insecure world. We must point them to Jesus and show them how he gives certainty, direction, and fullness of life.

1:35-51 John the Baptist and these new disciples used several names for Jesus: Lamb of God (1:36), Rabbi (1:38), Messias (1:41), Son of God (1:49), and King of Israel (1:49). As they got to know Jesus, their appreciation for him grew. The more time we spend getting to know Jesus, the more we will understand and appreciate who he is. We may be drawn to him for his teaching, but we will come to know him as the Son of God. Although these disciples made this verbal shift in a few days, they would not truly understand Jesus until three years later (Acts 2). What they so easily professed had to be worked out in experience. We may find that words of faith come easily, but deep appreciation for Jesus comes with living by faith.

1:37 One of the two disciples was Andrew (1:40). The other was probably John, the writer of this book. Why did these disciples leave John the Baptist? Because that's what John wanted them to do-he was pointing the way to Jesus, the one he had prepared them to follow. These were Jesus' first disciples, along with Simon Peter (1:42), Philip (1:43), and Nathanael (1:45).

1:38 When the two disciples began to follow Jesus, he asked them, "What seek ye?" Following Jesus is not enough; we must follow him for the right reasons. To follow him for our own purposes would be asking him to follow us-to align with us to support and advance our cause, not his. We must examine our motives for following him. Are we seeking his glory or ours?

1:40-42 Andrew accepted John the Baptist's testimony about Jesus and immediately went to tell his brother, Simon, about him. There was no guestion in Andrew's mind that Jesus was the Messiah. Not only did he tell his brother, but he was also eager to introduce others to Jesus (see 6:8-9; 12:22). How many people in your life have heard you talk about your relationship with Jesus?

The First Disciples Follow Jesus (21)

³⁵Again the next day after John stood, and two of his disciples;* ³⁶and looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God! ³⁷And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

³⁸Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye?

They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou?*

³⁹He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour.*

⁴⁰One of the two which heard John *speak*, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. ⁴¹He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.*

1:35 stood, and: was standing with. 1:38 Master: Teacher. dwellest thou: are you staying. 1:39 abode: stayed. 1:41 Messias: Messiah.

Nathanael (Jesus' Disciple)

CERTAIN PEOPLE are refreshingly direct, and they help others around them think clearly. Such was the friend Philip tracked down after he began to follow Jesus—a de-

vout Jew from Cana named Nathanael (also known as Bartholomew). Their exchange regarding the identity of Jesus gives a helpful glimpse at the practical and cautious faith of the men Jesus called as his disciples. They believed but not easily.

Philip knew he had news for Nathanael. They shared a common interest in anticipating the long-awaited Messiah of Israel. But Nathanael didn't immediately accept Philip's glowing endorsement of Jesus as the one they were expecting. In Nathanael's view, Jesus' hometown of Nazareth made any claim about him suspect. Undaunted, Philip invited Nathanael to "come and see" (John 1:46).

Ultimately, our experience with Jesus may catch others' attention, but genuine faith will only rise in them as they discover Jesus themselves. Our task is to make the introduction. Jesus has his own ways of connecting with those he came to save.

When the doubtful Nathanael approached Jesus, he was greeted with a compliment. Jesus recognized his integrity, and Nathanael felt known. Not only did Nathanael acknowledge and respond to Jesus as the one he had been waiting for, but he also realized that Jesus had actually been waiting to meet him. Countless men and women have been drawn to Jesus when they finally discovered that he was already seeking them—that he already knew them. Perhaps this has also been true for you.

Strengths and accomplishments:	 Skeptical but honest in making decisions One of God's people anticipating the Messiah
Weaknesses and mistakes:	Shared the misunderstandings of the other disciples about Jesus
Notable fact:	One of Jesus' original 12 disciples
Lessons from his life:	 Honest questions come from a heart and mind that sincerely want to know the truth. God knows us intimately long before we meet him.
Vital statistics:	 Where: Cana Contemporaries: Jesus, John the Baptist, Philip and the other disciples
Key verse:	"Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!" (John 1:47)
Netherneel's stew is t	ald in the Council, conceptuly in John 1.47, F1, 21.4, 2, 11,5 is listed among the dissiples of

Nathanael's story is told in the Gospels, especially in John 1:43-51; 21:1-2. He is listed among the disciples as Bartholomew in Matthew 10:3; Mark 3:18; Luke 6:14; Acts 1:13.

1:40 Matt 4:18-22 Mark 1:16 Luke 5:2-11 1:41 Ps 2:2 John 4:25 ⁴²And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, **1** Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is by $\frac{N}{1}$ interpretation, A stone.*

⁴³The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, 1:43 and saith unto him, Follow me.* ⁴⁴Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city ^{John 6:5-6;} _{12:20-22} of Andrew and Peter.

⁴⁵Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of 1:45 whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, ^{Gen}_{Num} the son of Joseph.

⁴⁶And Nathanael said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth?

Philip saith unto him, Come and see.

⁴⁷Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!*

⁴⁸Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me?

Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.*

⁴⁹Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of 1:49 God; thou art the King of Israel.

⁵⁰Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw ^{Johr} thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these. ⁵¹And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye ^{1:51} shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending ^{Gen} upon the Son of man.*

1:42 Jona: John. 1:43 would: decided to. 1:47 no guile: nothing false. 1:48 whence knowest thou: how do you know. 1:51 verily: truly.

1:42 Jesus saw not only who Simon was but who he would become. That is why he gave him a new name—Cephas in Aramaic, Peter in Greek (the name means "rock"). Peter is not presented as rock-solid throughout the Gospels, but we learn in the book of Acts that he became a solid rock in the days of the early church. By giving Simon a new name, Jesus introduced a change in his character. (For more on Simon Peter, see his profile on page 2003.)

1:46 Nazareth sat near the crossroads of several trade routes and thus had contact with many cultural influences the Jewish people considered sinful. Tradition says there was also a Roman garrison located there, which no doubt would have greatly influenced the town. Some have speculated that the people of Nazareth had an aloof attitude or a poor reputation in morals and religion, which may have been what was behind Nathanael's harsh comment. Nathanael's hometown was Cana, about four miles from Nazareth, where Jesus would perform his first miracle (2:1-11).

1:46 When Nathanael heard that the Messiah was from Nazareth, he was surprised. No prophet had ever mentioned Nazareth in association with the Messiah, and it was a place with a questionable reputation. Philip responded, "Come and see." Fortunately for Nathanael, he went to meet Jesus and became a disciple. If he had stuck to his preconceived ideas without investigating further, he would have missed the Messiah! Don't let people's stereotypes about Jesus cause them to miss his power and love. Invite them to come and see who Jesus really is.

1:47-49 Jesus knew about Nathanael before the two ever met. Jesus also knows what each of us is really like. An honest person will feel comfortable with the thought that Jesus knows him or her through and through. A dishonest person will feel uncomfortable. You can't pretend to be something you're not. God knows the real you and wants *you* to follow him.

1:51 This is a reference to Jacob's dream recorded in Genesis 28:12. As the unique God-man, Jesus would be the ladder between heaven and earth. Jesus was not saying that they would see the ladder with their eyes, like some of them would see the Transfiguration; he was saying that they would have spiritual insight into Jesus' true nature and purpose for coming. The disciples understood this prediction better after Jesus' resurrection.

1:42 Matt 16:18 1 Cor 15:5 1 Pet 2:5

12:20-22 1:45 Gen 3:15 Num 21:8-9; 24:17 Deut 18:15, 18 Isa 7:14; 11:1-10; 52:10, 13; 53:1-12 Jer 23:5-6; 30:9 Ezek 34:23-24; 37:24-25 Hos 11:1 Mic 5:2 Zech 3:8-9;

6:12-13; 9:9

Mal 3:1: 4:2, 5

1:49 2 Sam 7:14 Ps 2:2 John 1:34; 20:31

1:51 Gen 28:12

2:1 John 1:35, 43	Jesus Turns Water into Wine (22) 2 And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there: ² and both Jesus was called, and his dis- ciples, to the marriage.* ³ And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus
2:4 John 7:30; 8:20	saith unto him, They have no wine.* ⁴ Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. ⁵ His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do <i>it</i> .
2:6 Mark 7:3-4 John 3:25	⁶ And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.* ⁷ Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. ⁸ And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare <i>it</i> .*
2:9 John 4:46	⁹ When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,* ¹⁰ and saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well
2:11 John 2:23; 3:2; 4:54; 6:14; 11:47;	drunk, then that which is worse: <i>but</i> thou hast kept the good wine until now.* ¹¹ This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.*
12:37	2:2 <i>called:</i> invited. 2:3 <i>wanted:</i> ran out of. 2:6 <i>after the manner of:</i> the kind used for. <i>purifying:</i> ceremonial washing. <i>two or three firkins:</i> twenty or thirty gallons. 2:8 <i>bear unto:</i> take it to. <i>governor:</i> master. 2:9 <i>ruler:</i> master. <i>whence it was:</i> where it came from. 2:10 <i>worse:</i> inferior. 2:11 <i>manifested forth:</i> revealed.

2:1-3 Weddings in Jesus' day were weeklong festivals. Banquets would be prepared for many guests, and a week would be spent celebrating the new life of the married couple. Often the whole town would be invited, and everybody would come—it was considered an insult to refuse an invitation to a wedding. To accommodate many people, careful planning was needed. To run out of wine was more than embarrassing; it broke the strong, unwritten laws of hospitality. Jesus was about to respond to a heartfelt need.

2:1-2 Jesus was on a mission to save the world, the greatest mission in the history of humankind. Yet he took time to attend a wedding and take part in its festivities. We may feel a certain duty or obligation not to take time out from our "important" work for social occasions. But maybe these social occasions are part of our mission. Jesus valued these wedding festivities because they involved people, and Jesus came to be with people. Our mission can often be accomplished in joyous times of celebration with others. Bring balance to your life by bringing Jesus into times of celebration with others as well as times of work.

2:4 Mary was probably not asking Jesus to do a miracle; she was simply hoping that her son would help solve this major problem and find some wine. Tradition says that Joseph, Mary's husband, was dead, so she probably was used to asking for her son's help in certain situations. Jesus' answer to Mary is difficult to understand, but maybe that is the point. It showed her that he had his own priorities and was focused on God's timetable. Although Mary did not understand what Jesus was going to do, she trusted him to do what was right. Those who believe in Jesus but run

into situations they cannot understand must continue to trust that he will work in the best way.

2:5 Mary submitted to Jesus' way of doing things. She recognized that Jesus was more than her human son—he was the Son of God. When we bring our problems to Jesus, we may think we know how he should take care of them. But he may have a completely different plan from ours. Like Mary, we should submit and allow him to deal with the problem as he sees best.

2:6 The six stone waterpots would normally be used for ceremonial washing. When full, the pots would hold 20 to 30 gallons. According to the Jews' ceremonial law, people became symbolically unclean by touching certain everyday objects. Before eating, the Jews would pour water over their hands to cleanse themselves of any bad influences associated with what they had touched. Jesus used ordinary elements to do something extraordinary, and he still does this today.

2:10 People look everywhere but to God for excitement and meaning. For some reason, they expect God to be dull and lifeless. Just as the wine Jesus made was the best, so life in him is better than life on our own. Why wait until everything else runs out before trying God? Why save the best until last?

2:11 When the disciples saw Jesus' miracle, they believed in him. The miracle showed his power over nature and revealed the way he would go about his ministry—helping others, speaking with authority, and being in personal touch with people.

¹²After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his ^{2:12} brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.*

B. MESSAGE AND MINISTRY OF JESUS, THE SON OF GOD (2:13–12:50)

John stresses the deity of Christ. He gives us eight miracles that serve as signs that Jesus is the Messiah. In this section he records Jesus describing himself as the Bread of Life, the Water of Life, the Light of the World, the Door, and the Good Shepherd. John provides teachings of Jesus found nowhere else. This is the most theological of the four Gospels.

1. Jesus encounters belief and unbelief from the people

Jesus Cleanses the Temple (23)

¹³And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem, 2: ¹⁴and found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and ^{Ma} the changers of money sitting: ¹⁵and when he had made a scourge of small ^{Lu} cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen;

2:13-22 Matt 21:12-17 Mark 11:15-19 Luke 19:45-48

2:12 continued: stayed.

Miracles are not merely superhuman events but events that demonstrate God's power. Almost every miracle Jesus did was a renewal of fallen creation—restoring sight, making people who were lame walk, even restoring life to the dead. Believe in Jesus not because he is a superhero but because he is the God who continues his creation, even in those of us who are poor, weak, crippled, orphaned, blind, deaf, or struggling with some other desperate need.

2:12 Capernaum became Jesus' home base during his ministry in Galilee. Located on a major trade route, it was an important city in the region, with a Roman garrison and a customs station. At Capernaum, Matthew was called to be a disciple (Matthew 9:9). This city was also the home of several other disciples (Matthew 4:13-19) and a high-ranking government official (John 4:46). It had at least one major synagogue. Although Jesus made this city his base of operations in Galilee, he condemned it for the people's unbelief (Matthew 11:23; Luke 10:15).

2:13 The Passover celebration took place yearly at the temple in Jerusalem. Every Jewish male was expected to make a pilgrimage to Jerusalem during this time (Deuteronomy 16:16). This was a weeklong festival—the Passover was one day, and the Feast of Unleavened Bread lasted the rest of the week. The entire week commemorated the freeing of the Israelites from slavery in Egypt (Exodus 12:1-13).

2:13 Jerusalem was both the religious and the political seat of Palestine, and it was the place where the Messiah was expected to arrive. The temple was located there, and many Jewish families from all over the world would travel to Jerusalem during the key feasts. The temple was on an imposing site, a hill overlooking the city. Solomon had built the first temple on this same site almost 1,000 years earlier (959 BC), but his temple had been destroyed by the Babylonians (2 Kings 25). The temple was rebuilt in 515 BC, and Herod the Great had enlarged and remodeled it.

2:14-25 John records this first clearing, or cleansing, of the temple. A second clearing occurred at the end of Jesus'

ministry, about three years later, and that event is recorded in Matthew 21:12-17; Mark 11:12-19; and Luke 19:45-48.

2:14 The temple area was always crowded during Passover with thousands of out-of-town visitors. The religious leaders crowded it even further by allowing money changers and merchants to set up booths in the Court of the Gentiles. They rationalized this practice as a convenience for the worshipers and as a way to make money for temple upkeep. But the religious leaders did not seem to care that the Court of the Gentiles was so full of merchants that foreigners found it difficult to worship. Worship was the main purpose for visiting the temple. No wonder Jesus was angry!

2:14 The temple tax had to be paid in local currency, so foreigners had to have their money changed. But the money changers often charged exorbitant exchange rates. The people were also required to make sacrifices for sins. Because of the long journey, many could not bring their own animals. Some who brought animals had them rejected for imperfections. So animal merchants conducted a flourishing business in the temple courtyard. The price of sacrificial animals was much higher in the temple area than elsewhere. Jesus was angry at the dishonest, greedy practices of the money changers and merchants, and he particularly disliked their presence on the temple grounds. They were making a mockery of God's house of worship. Our attitude toward the church is wrong if we see it as a place for personal contacts or business advantage. Make sure you attend church to worship God and enjoy spiritual fellowship with others.

2:15-16 Jesus was obviously angry at the merchants who were exploiting those who had come to God's house to worship. There is a difference between uncontrolled rage and righteous indignation—yet both are called anger. We must be very careful how we use the powerful emotion of anger. It is right to be angry about injustice and sin; it is wrong to be angry over trivial personal offenses.

2:15-16 Jesus made a whip and chased out the money changers. Does his example permit us to use violence

2:16 Luke 2:49

2:17 †Ps 69:9

2:19

Matt 26:61; 27:40 Mark 14:58 Acts 6:14

2:21

John 10:38; 14:2, 10; 17:21 1 Cor 3:16; 6:19 **2:22** Luke 24:6-8 John 12:16; 14:26

2:23 John 7:31; 11:47-48

3:1-2 John 7:50; 19:39 **3:2** Matt 22:16 Acts 2:22; 10:38 and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;* ¹⁶and said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.*

¹⁷And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.*

¹⁸Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

¹⁹Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

²⁰Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days? ²¹But he spake of the temple of his body. ²²When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

Nicodemus Visits Jesus at Night (24)

²³Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast *day*, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.* ²⁴But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all *men*,* ²⁵and needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

3 There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: ²the same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

2:15 scourge: whip.2:16 hence: away. house of merchandise: market.2:17 eaten me up: consumed me.2:23 in the feast day: during the feast.2:24 commit: trust.

against wrongdoers? Certain authority is granted to some, but not to all. For example, the authority to use weapons and restrain people is granted to police officers, but not to the general public. The authority to imprison people is granted to judges, but not to individual citizens. Jesus had God's authority, something we cannot have. While we want to live like Jesus, we should never try to claim his authority where it has not been given to us.

2:17 Jesus took the evil acts in the temple as an insult against God, and thus, he did not deal with them halfheart-edly. He was consumed with righteous anger against such flagrant disrespect for God.

2:19-20 The Jews understood Jesus to mean the temple out of which he had just driven the merchants and money changers. This was the temple Zerubbabel had built over 500 years earlier, but Herod the Great had begun remodeling it, making it much larger and far more beautiful. It had been 46 years since this remodeling had started (20 BC), and it still wasn't completely finished. They understood Jesus' words to mean that this imposing building could be torn down and rebuilt in three days, and they were astonished.

2:21-22 Jesus was not talking about the temple made of stones but about his body. His listeners didn't realize it, but Jesus was greater than the temple (Matthew 12:6). His words would take on meaning for his disciples after his

resurrection. That Jesus so perfectly fulfilled this prediction became strong proof for his claim to be God.

2:23-25 The Son of God knows all about human nature. Jesus was well aware of the truth of Jeremiah 17:9, which states, "The heart *is* deceitful above all *things*, and desperately wicked: who can know it?" Jesus was discerning, and he knew that the faith of some followers was superficial. Some of the same people claiming to believe in him at this time would later yell, "Crucify him!" Believing comes easily when it is exciting and everyone else agrees with you. But keep your faith firm even when following Jesus isn't popular.

3:1-21 Nicodemus came to Jesus personally, although he could have sent one of his assistants. He wanted to examine Jesus for himself to separate fact from rumor. Perhaps Nicodemus was afraid of what his peers, the Pharisees, would say about his visit, so he came after dark. Later, when he understood that Jesus was truly the Messiah, he spoke up boldly in his defense (7:50-51). Like Nicodemus, we must examine Jesus' life and teachings for ourselves—others cannot do it for us. No one has improved upon his teachings in 2,000 years. No one has lived out his teachings better than he did. No one has predicted his or her death and resurrection as he did. If we believe he is who he says, we will want to follow him and speak up for him.

3:1 Nicodemus was a Pharisee and a member of the ruling council (called the high council, or the Sanhedrin).

³Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except 3:3 a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.*

⁴Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can Ezek 36:26-27 he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

⁵Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born ^{3:6} of water and *of* the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. ⁶That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is $\frac{1 \text{ Cor } 15:50}{\text{Gal } 4:6}$ spirit. ⁷Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.* ⁸The wind 3:8 bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not

3:3 verily: truly. 3:7 marvel not: do not be surprised.

The Pharisees were a group of religious leaders whom Jesus and John the Baptist often criticized for being hypocrites (see the note on Matthew 3:7 for more on the Pharisees). Most Pharisees were intensely jealous of Jesus because he undermined their authority and challenged their views. But Nicodemus was searching, and he believed that Jesus had some answers. A learned teacher himself, he came to Jesus to be taught. No matter how intelligent and well educated you are, you must come to Jesus with an open mind and heart so he can teach you the truth about God.

3:3 What did Nicodemus know about the kingdom? From the Bible, he knew it would be ruled by God, it would be restored on earth, and it would incorporate God's people. Jesus revealed to this devout Pharisee that the kingdom would come to the whole world (3:16), not just the Jews, and that Nicodemus wouldn't be a part of it unless he was personally born again (3:5). This was a revolutionary concept: Jesus' kingdom is personal, not national or ethnic, and his entrance requirements are repentance and spiritual rebirth. Jesus later taught that God's kingdom has *already begun* in the hearts of believers (Luke 17:21). It will be fully realized when Jesus returns again to judge the world and abolish evil forever (Revelation 21-22).

3:5-6 "Born of water and *of* the Spirit" could refer to (1) the contrast between physical birth (water) and spiritual birth (Spirit) or (2) being regenerated by the Spirit, a rebirth signified through Christian baptism. The water may also represent the cleansing action of God's Holy Spirit (Titus 3:5). Nicodemus undoubtedly would have been familiar with God's promise to give a new heart and a new spirit to the faithful (Ezekiel 36:25-26). Jesus was explaining the importance of a spiritual rebirth, saying that people enter the kingdom not by living a better life but by receiving a new life from God.

3:6 Who is the Holy Spirit? God is three persons in onethe Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. God became a human in Jesus so that Jesus could die for our sins. Jesus rose from the dead to offer salvation to all people through spiritual renewal and rebirth. When Jesus ascended into heaven, his physical presence left the earth, but he promised to send the Holy Spirit so that his spiritual presence would still be among humankind (see Luke 24:49). The Holy Spirit first became available to all believers at Pentecost (Acts 2). Whereas in Old Testament days the Holy Spirit empowered specific individuals for specific purposes at specific times, now all believers have the power of the Holy Spirit available to them all the time. (For more on the Holy Spirit, see John 14:16-28; Romans 8:9; 1 Corinthians 12:13; and 2 Corinthians 1:22.)

3:8 Jesus explained that we cannot control the work of the Holy Spirit. He works in ways we cannot predict or understand. Just as you did not control your physical birth. you cannot control your spiritual birth. It is a gift from God through the Holy Spirit (Romans 8:16; 1 Corinthians 2:10-12; 1 Thessalonians 1:5-6).

3:9 No one is beyond the touch of God's Spirit. Are there people you disregard, thinking they could never be brought to God—a world leader you have never prayed for or a difficult person you have never shared the Good News with? Don't ever assume that a certain person will never respond to the gospel. God, through his Holy Spirit, can reach anyone, and you should pray diligently for whomever he brings to your mind. Be a witness and an example to everyone you are in contact with. God may touch those you consider most unreachable-and he may use you to do it.

3:10-11 This Jewish teacher of the Bible knew the Old Testament thoroughly, but he didn't understand what it said about the Messiah. Intellectual knowledge does not guarantee true understanding or salvation. You should know the Bible, but even more important, you need a relationship with the God whom the Bible reveals so you can receive the salvation that he offers.

3:14-15 When the Israelites were wandering in the wilderness, God sent a plaque of serpents to punish them for their rebellious attitudes. Those doomed to die from snake bites could be healed by obeying God's command to look up at the elevated bronze serpent and believing that God would heal them if they did (see Numbers 21:8-9). Similarly, our salvation happens when we look up to Jesus, believing he will save us. God has provided this way for us to be healed of sin's deadly bite.

John 1:13 3:5 Titus 3.5 2 Pet 1:11

John 1:13 Rom 8:15-16 Eccl 11:5

tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.*

⁹Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be? ¹⁰Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things?* ¹¹Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness. ¹²If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you *of* heavenly things? ¹³And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, *even* the Son of man which is in heaven. ¹⁴And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: ¹⁵that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

3:14 Num 21:8-9 John 8:28; 12:34 **3:15**

Eph 4:8-10

3:13 John 6:38, 42

John 20:31 1 Jn 5:11-12

3:8 listeth: wishes. whence: where. whither: where. 3:10 master: teacher.

Nicodemus

GOD SPECIALIZES IN finding and changing people we consider out of reach. It took a while for Nicodemus to come out of the dark, but God was patient with this "undercover" believer. Afraid of being discovered, Nicodemus made an appointment

to see Jesus at night. Daylight conversations between Pharisees and Jesus tended to be antagonistic, but Nicodemus really wanted to learn. He probably got a lot more than he expected—a challenge to a new life! We know very little about Nicodemus, but we know he left that evening's encounter a changed man. He came away with a whole new understanding of both God and himself.

Nicodemus next appears in the story as part of the Jewish high council (John 7:50). As the group discussed ways to eliminate Jesus, Nicodemus raised the question of justice. Although his objection was overruled, he had spoken up. He had begun to make his faith public.

Our last picture of Nicodemus shows him joining Joseph of Arimathaea in asking for Jesus' body in order to provide for its burial (John 19:39). Realizing what he was risking, Nicodemus was making a bold move. He was continuing to grow.

God wants us to continually grow in our faith; he isn't looking for instant perfection. How well have you continued to grow spiritually in good times and bad?

Strengths and accomplishments:	 One of the few religious leaders who believed in Jesus A member of the powerful Jewish high council (the Sanhedrin) Although a Pharisee, was attracted by Jesus' character and miracles Joined with Joseph of Arimathaea in burying Jesus
Weaknesses and mistakes:	• Limited by his fear of being publicly exposed as Jesus' follower
Lessons from his life:	 Unless we are born again, we can never be part of the kingdom of God. God is able to change those we might consider unreachable. God is patient but persistent. If we are available, God can use us.
Vital statistics:	 Where: Jerusalem Occupation: Religious leader Contemporaries: Jesus, Annas, Caiaphas, Pilate, Joseph of Arimathaea
Key verse:	"Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?" (John 3:4)

Nicodemus's story is told in John 3:1-21; 7:50-52; 19:39-40.

¹⁶For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that 3:16 whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.* ¹⁷For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that 3:17 the world through him might be saved. ¹⁸He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because John 5:24 he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. ¹⁹And 3:19 this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. ²⁰For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.* ²¹But he that doeth truth cometh to 3:21 1 Jn 1:6 the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.*

John the Baptist Tells More about Jesus (25)

²²After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judaea; 3:22 and there he tarried with them, and baptized.*²³And John also was baptizing in Aenon near to Salim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized. ²⁴For John was not yet cast into prison. ²⁵Then 3:24 there arose a question between *some* of John's disciples and the Jews about

3:16 whosoever believeth: whoever believes. 3:20 reproved: exposed. 3:21 doeth truth: does what is true. made manifest: clearly seen. wrought in: done through. 3:22 tarried: remained.

3:16 The entire gospel comes to a focus in this verse. God's love is not static or self-centered; it reaches out and draws others in. Here God sets the pattern of true love, the basis for all love relationships-when you love someone dearly, you are willing to give to them freely, to the point of self-sacrifice. God paid dearly with the life of his Son, the highest price he could pay. Jesus accepted our punishment, paid the price for our sins, and then offered us the new life that he had bought for us. When we share the gospel with others, our love must be like Jesus'-willing to give up our own comfort and security so that others might join us in receiving God's love.

3:16 Some people are not interested in the idea of eternal life because their lives are miserable. They wouldn't want them to go on forever. But eternal life is not an extension of a person's mortal life. In eternal life, there is no death, sickness, enemy, evil, or sin. When we don't know Jesus, we make choices as though this life is all there is, and we can't imagine the bad being eliminated or redeemed into something good and wonderful. In reality, eternal life can be entirely different from the life you are living now. But you will need to ask Jesus for the new life he offers and follow him in order to receive it. Then you will begin to evaluate all that happens to you from an eternal perspective, and you will begin to truly look forward to eternity.

3:16 To believe is more than to give intellectual agreement that Jesus is God. It means to put our trust and confidence in him that he alone can save us. It is to put Jesus in charge of our present plans and eternal destiny. Believing is both trusting his words as reliable and relying on him for the power to change. If you have never trusted Jesus with your whole life, let this promise of everlasting life be vours-believe.

3:18 People often try to protect themselves from their fears by putting their faith in something they do or have: good works, skill or intelligence, money or possessions. But only God can save us from the one danger we really need to fear-eternal condemnation. We believe in God by recognizing the insufficiency of our own efforts to merit salvation and by asking him to do his work in us. When Jesus talks about unbelievers, he means those who reject or ignore him completely, not those who have momentary doubts.

3:19-21 Many people don't want their lives exposed to God's light because they are afraid of what will be revealed. They don't want to change their ways. Don't be surprised when these same people are threatened by your desire to obey God and do what is right, because they are afraid that the light in you may expose some of the darkness in their lives. Rather than giving in to discouragement, keep praying that they will come to see how much better it is to live in light than in darkness.

3:25-30 Some people look for points of disagreement so they can sow seeds of discord, discontent, and doubt in order to make themselves feel better. John the Baptist ended this theological argument by focusing on his devotion to Jesus. To try to force others to believe our way is divisive. Instead, let's witness about what Jesus has done for us. How can anyone argue with us about that?

Rom 5:8; 8:32 1 Jn 4:9-10; 5:13 John 12:47 3:18 John 1:5, 9; 8:12; 9:5; 12:46 3:20 Eph 5:11-13

John 3:26; 4:1-2

Matt 4:12

3:26 John 1:7, 34

3:27

3.27 Heb 5:4 3:28 Mal 3:1 3:29 Matt 9:15 Rev 21:9 3:31 1 Jn 4:5

1 Jn 5:10 **3:34** Luke 4:18 **3:35** John 5:20; 15:9 **3:36** John 3:16 1 Jn 5:12-13

4:1 John 3:22, 26

purifying.* ²⁶And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all *men* come to him.

²⁷John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven. ²⁸Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but that I am sent before him. ²⁹He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled. ³⁰He must increase, but I *must* decrease.

³¹He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all. ³²And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony. ³³He that hath received his testimony hath set to his seal that God is true.* ³⁴For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure *unto him.* ³⁵The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand. ³⁶He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.*

Jesus Talks to a Woman at the Well (27)

4 When therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized more disciples than John, ²(though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,) ³he left Judaea, and departed again into Galilee.

3:25 purifying: ceremonial washing. 3:33 set to his seal: certified. 3:36 abideth: remains.

3:26 John the Baptist's disciples were disturbed because people were following Jesus instead of John. It is easy to grow jealous of the popularity of another person's ministry. But we must remember that our true mission is to influence people to follow Jesus, not us.

3:27 Why did John the Baptist continue to baptize after Jesus came onto the scene? Why didn't he become a disciple too? John explained that because God had given him his work, he had to continue it until God called him to do something else. John's main purpose was to point people to Jesus. Even with Jesus beginning his own ministry, John could still point people to him.

3:30 John's willingness to decrease in importance shows unusual humility. Pastors and other Christian leaders can be tempted to focus more on the success of their ministries than on Jesus. Beware of those who put more emphasis on their own achievements than on God's kingdom.

3:31-35 Your whole spiritual life depends on your answer to one question: Who is Jesus Christ? If you accept Jesus as only a prophet or teacher, you have to reject his teaching, for he claimed to be God's Son—to be God himself. The heartbeat of John's Gospel is the dynamic truth that Jesus Christ is God's Son, the Messiah and the Savior, who existed from the beginning and will continue to live forever. Jesus' testimony was trustworthy because he had come from heaven and was speaking of what he had seen there. His words were the very words of God. This same Jesus

has invited us to accept him and live with him eternally. When we understand who Jesus is, we are compelled to believe what he said.

3:34 God gives the Spirit without measure or limit. Jesus was always filled, empowered, and totally connected to the heart and mind of God. Thus, Jesus was the highest revelation of God to humanity (Hebrews 1:2). He always spoke the words of God.

3:36 Jesus says that those who believe in him *have* (not *will have*) everlasting life. To receive eternal life is to join in God's life, which by nature is eternal. Thus, eternal life begins at the moment of spiritual rebirth.

3:36 John, the author of this Gospel, wrote to demonstrate that Jesus is the true Son of God. Jesus sets before us the greatest choice in life. We are responsible for deciding today whom we will obey (Joshua 24:15), and God wants us to choose him and life (Deuteronomy 30:15-20). The "wrath of God" refers to his final rejection of those who reject him. To put off the choice means choosing not to follow Jesus. Indecision is a fatal decision.

4:1-3 Already opposition was rising against Jesus, especially from the Pharisees. They resented Jesus' popularity as well as his message, which challenged much of their teaching. Because Jesus was just beginning his ministry, the time was not yet right to confront these leaders openly. He left Jerusalem and traveled north toward Galilee.

⁴And he must needs go through Samaria.* ⁵Then cometh he to a city of 4:4 Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph.* ⁶Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with *his* journey, sat thus on the well: *and* it was about the sixth hour.* ⁶Gen 33:19 Josh 24:32 ⁷There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink. ⁸(For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)* ¹Igg 12:11 ¹

⁹Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans.

¹⁰Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.

¹¹The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water? ¹²Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?*

¹³Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: ¹⁴but whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give ^{4:14} him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

4:4 Matt 10:5 Luke 9:52 4:5-6 Gen 33:19; 48:22 Josh 24:32 4:7 Gen 24:17 1 Kgs 17:10 4:9 Ezra 4:1-3; 9–10 Matt 10:5 Luke 9:52-53 John 8:48 Acts 10:48 4:10 Isa 12:3; 44:3 Jer 2:13; 17:13 John 7:37-39 1 Cor 12:13 Rev 7:17; 21:6; 22:17

4:14 John 6:35; 7:38

4:4 *must needs:* needed to. **4:5** *parcel:* plot. **4:6** *thus on:* down by. **4:8** *meat:* food. **4:12** *thereof:* from it. *children:* sons.

4:4 To go from the territory of Judaea to Galilee meant passing through a central territory called Samaria. Most Jews did everything they could to avoid traveling through Samaria. The reason goes way back into their history.

After the northern kingdom, with its capital at Samaria, fell to the Assyrians, many Jews were deported to Assyria, and foreigners were brought in to settle the land and help keep the peace (2 Kings 17:24). The intermarriage between those foreigners and the remaining Jews resulted in a mixed race, a people who were impure in the opinion of Jews who lived in the southern kingdom. Thus, the pure Jews hated this mixed race, called Samaritans, because they felt that their fellow Jews who had intermarried had betrayed their people and nation. The Samaritans had set up an alternate center for worship on Mount Gerizim (John 4:20) to parallel the temple at Jerusalem, but it had been destroyed 150 years earlier. While there was long-standing prejudice between Jews and Samaritans, Jesus did not live by such restrictions. The route through Samaria was shorter, and that was the route he took.

4:5-7 Jacob's well was on the property originally owned by Jacob (Genesis 33:18-19). It was not a spring-fed well but a well into which water would seep from rain and dew, collecting at the bottom. Wells were almost always located outside the city along the main road. Twice each day, morning and evening, women would come to draw water. This woman came at noon, however, probably to avoid meeting people who knew her reputation. Jesus gave this woman an extraordinary message about fresh and pure water that would quench her spiritual thirst forever (John 4:13-14).

4:7-9 This woman was (1) a Samaritan, a member of the hated mixed race; (2) known to be living with a man but not married; and (3) in a public place. No respectable Jewish man would talk to a woman under such circumstances. But Jesus did. The gospel is for every person, regardless of his or her race, social position, and past sins. We must be prepared to share the gospel at any time and in any place. Jesus crossed all social, cultural, and political barriers to share the gospel, and we who follow him must do no less. What barriers do you need to cross?

4:10 What did Jesus mean by "living water"? In the Old Testament, many verses speak of thirsting after God as one thirsts for water (Psalm 42:1; Isaiah 55:1; Jeremiah 2:13; Zechariah 13:1). God is called the fountain of life (Psalm 36:9) and the fountain of living waters (Jeremiah 17:13). In saying he would bring living water that could forever quench a person's thirst for God, Jesus was claiming to be the Messiah. Only the Messiah could give this gift that satisfies the soul's desire.

4:13-15 Many spiritual functions parallel physical functions. As our bodies hunger and thirst, so do our souls. But our souls need *spiritual* food and water. The woman confused the two kinds of water, perhaps because no one had ever talked with her about her spiritual hunger and thirst before. We would not think of depriving our bodies of food and water when they hunger or thirst. Why, then, should we deprive our souls? The living Word, Jesus Christ, and the written Word, the Bible, satisfy our hungry and thirst souls.

4:15

4:19

4:20 Deut 11:29;

4:21

4:22

12:5-14 Josh 8:33

Mal 1:11 1 Tim 2:8

Matt 21:46

John 7:40; 9:17

John 6:34

¹⁵The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

¹⁶Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.*

¹⁷The woman answered and said, I have no husband.

Jesus said unto her. Thou hast well said. I have no husband: ¹⁸for thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

¹⁹The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet. ²⁰Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.

²¹Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father. ²²Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews. ²³But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him. ²⁴God *is* a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship *him* in spirit and in truth.

4:23-24 2 Cor 3:17-18 Phil 3:3

2 Kgs 17:28-41 Isa 2:3

Rom 3:1-2; 9:4-5

4:16 hither: here.

4:15 The woman mistakenly believed that if she received the water Jesus offered, she would not have to return to the well each day. She was interested in Jesus' message because she thought it could make her life easier. But if that were always the case, people would accept the Good News for the wrong reasons. Jesus did not come to take away challenges but to change us on the inside and to empower us to deal with problems from God's perspective.

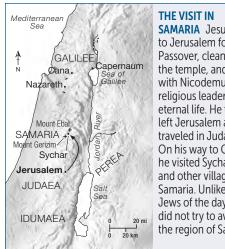
4:16-20 When this woman discovered that Jesus knew all about her private life, she guickly changed the subject. Often people become uncomfortable when the conversation gets too close to home, and they try to talk about something else. As we talk to others, we should feel free to gently guide the conversation back to Jesus and what he has done for us. Jesus' presence exposes sin and can make people uncomfortable, but only he can forgive sin and give new life. We must recognize and embrace this tension that we will often experience when we share our faith with others.

4:20-24 The woman brought up a popular theological issue—the correct place to worship. But her guestion was a smoke screen, a diversion, to keep the conversation from becoming too personal and vulnerable. Her lifestyle had most likely brought much ridicule and rejection from others, and she probably expected this from Jesus as well. Jesus directed the conversation to a much more important point: The location of worship is not nearly as important as the one whom we worship. Jesus knew that once the woman recognized him as the Messiah, her life choices would change as she was transformed into a person constantly refreshed with living water.

4:22 When Jesus said, "Salvation is of the Jews," he meant that only through the Jewish Messiah would the whole world find salvation. God had promised that through the Jewish people the whole earth would be blessed (Genesis

12:3). The Old Testament prophets had called the Jews to be a light to the other nations of the world, bringing them to a knowledge of God and showing them God's way to live and how to treat others. They had also predicted the Messiah's coming. The woman at the well may have known of these passages and been expecting the Messiah, but she didn't realize that she was talking to him!

4:24 "God is a Spirit" means that he is not a physical being limited to one place. He is present everywhere, and he can be worshiped anywhere, at any time. Where we worship is not what counts but how we worship. Is your worship genuine and true? Do you have the Holy Spirit's help? How does the Holy Spirit help us worship? The Holy Spirit prays for us (Romans 8:26), reminds us of the words of Jesus (John 14:26), cleanses our minds and consciences (Titus 3:4-7), and tells us we are loved (Romans 5:5).



SAMARIA Jesus went to Jerusalem for the Passover. cleansed the temple, and talked with Nicodemus, a religious leader, about eternal life. He then left Jerusalem and traveled in Judaea. On his way to Galilee, he visited Sychar and other villages in Samaria. Unlike most Jews of the day, he did not try to avoid the region of Samaria.

²⁵The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called 4:25 Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.*

²⁶Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he.

Jesus Tells about the Spiritual Harvest (28)

²⁷And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?* ²⁸The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men, ²⁹Come, see a man, which told me all things that 4:29 ever I did: is not this the Christ? ³⁰Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

³¹In the mean while his disciples praved him, saving, Master, eat.*

³²But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.*

³³Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him aught to eat?*

³⁴Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, 4:34 and to finish his work. ³⁵Say not ye, There are yet four months, and *then* ^{John 5:30, 36;} (53); 17:4 cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the 4:35 fields; for they are white already to harvest. ³⁶And he that reapeth receiveth ^{Matt 9:37}_{Luke 10:2} wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. ³⁷And herein is that saying true, 4.37 One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye ${}^{Job 31:8}_{Mic 6:15}$ bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ve are entered into their labours.*

Many Samaritans Believe in Jesus (29)

³⁹And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified. He told me all that ever I did. ⁴⁰So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.* ⁴¹And many more believed because of his own word; ⁴²and said unto the woman, Now we believe, not 4:42 because of thy saying: for we have heard *him* ourselves, and know that this $\lim_{l \to 0} \frac{2:11}{1.0}$ is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

4:25 Messias: Messiah. 4:27 upon this: at this point. marvelled: were surprised. seekest thou: do you want. 4:31 prayed: urged. Master: Rabbi. 4:32 meat: food. 4:33 aught: anything. 4:38 bestowed no labour: did not work. are entered into their labours: benefit from their labor. 4:40 besought: urged. tarry: stay. abode: stayed.

4:34 The "meat" Jesus was speaking of was his spiritual nourishment. His spiritual nourishment came from doing God's will and, in this case, helping to bring his work of salvation to this woman. For us, it includes more than Bible study, prayer, and attending church. We are nourished not only by what we take in but also by what we give out for God. Later, Jesus referred to completing God's work on earth (17:4).

4:35 Sometimes Christians excuse themselves from sharing their faith by saying that their family members or friends aren't ready to believe. Jesus, however, makes it clear that around us a continual harvest waits to be reaped. Don't let Jesus find you making excuses. Look around. You will find people ready to hear God's Word.

4:36-38 The wages Jesus offers are the joy of working for him and seeing the harvest of believers. These wages come to sower and reaper alike because both find joy in seeing new believers come into Christ's kingdom. The statement "other men laboured" (4:38) may refer to the Old Testament prophets and to John the Baptist, who paved the way for the gospel.

4:39 The Samaritan woman immediately shared her experience with others. Despite her reputation, many took her up on her invitation and came out to meet Jesus. Perhaps you have past sins that make you ashamed. But Jesus changes us. As people see these changes, they become curious. Use stories of your experiences, including your

Deut 18:15

4:26 Mark 14:61-62 John 9:37

	Jesus Preaches in Galilee (30 /Matthew 4:12-17; Mark 1:14-15; Luke 4:14-15)
4:44 Matt 13:57 Luke 4:24	⁴³ Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Galilee. ⁴⁴ For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country. ⁴⁵ Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galilaeans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast.
4:46 John 2:1-11	Jesus Heals a Nobleman's Son (31) ⁴⁶ So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum.* ⁴⁷ When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judaea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.
4:48 1 Cor 1:22	⁴⁸ Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.
4:50 Matt 8:13 Mark 7:29	⁴⁹ The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.* ⁵⁰ Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. ⁵¹ And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told <i>him</i> , saying, Thy son liveth. ⁵² Then inquired he of them the hour when he began
4:53 Acts 11:14; 16:14-15 4:54 John 2:11	to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.* ⁵³ So the father knew that <i>it was</i> at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house. ⁵⁴ This <i>is</i> again the second miracle <i>that</i> Jesus did, when he was come out of Judaea into Galilee.

Jacus Droachas in Calilas (ZO/Matthewy 1:12 17: Mark 1:14 15:

4:46 nobleman: government official. 4:49 ere: before. 4:52 amend: get better.

past mistakes, as opportunities to introduce others to the new life Jesus offers.

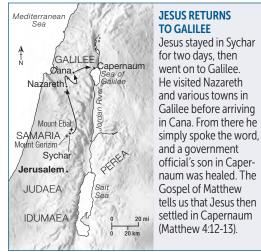
4:46-49 This nobleman was probably an officer in Herod's service. He had walked 20 miles to see Jesus and addressed him as "Sir," putting himself under Jesus even though he had legal authority over Jesus.

4:48 This miracle was more than a favor to one official; it was a sign to all the people. John's Gospel was written to all humankind to urge us toward faith in Jesus. Here a nobleman had faith that Jesus could do what he claimed. The nobleman believed; *then* he saw a miraculous sign.

4:50 This nobleman not only believed Jesus could heal but also obeyed Jesus by returning home, thus demonstrating his faith. Merely saying we believe that Jesus can take care of our problems isn't enough. We need to act as if he can. When you pray about a need or problem, live as though you believe Jesus can do what he says.

4:51 Jesus' miracles were not illusions. Although the nobleman's son was 20 miles away, he was healed when Jesus spoke the word. Just as he had shown his authority over physical elements to create wine, Jesus now showed his authority over space. Distance was no problem because he has authority not only over disease but also over time and space. We can never put so much distance between ourselves and Jesus that we are beyond his reach.

4:53 Notice how the nobleman's faith grew. First, he believed enough to ask Jesus to help his son. Second, he believed Jesus' assurance that his son would live, and he acted on it. Third, he and his whole household believed in Jesus. Faith grows as we use it.



WEIGHTS	talent (60 minas)	75 pounds	34 kilograms
	mina (50 shekels)	1.25 pounds	600 grams
	shekel	0.4 ounces	11.4 grams
	pim (2/3 shekel)	0.25 ounces	8 grams
	beka (1/2 shekel)	0.2 ounces	5.7 grams
	gerah (1/20 shekel)	0.02 ounces	0.6 grams
	litra	12 ounces	327 grams
LENGTHS	long cubit	21 inches	53 centimeters
	cubit	18 inches	45 centimeters
	span	9 inches	23 centimeters
	handbreadth	3 inches	8 centimeters
	fathom	6 feet	1.8 meters
	rod	10.5 feet	3.2 meters
	stadion	205 yards	187 meters
CAPACITIES	Dry Measures		
	cor/homer (10 ephahs)	5 bushels	220 liters
	lethek (5 ephahs)	2.5 bushels	110 liters
	ephah	0.5 bushels (20 quarts)	22 liters
	seah (1/3 ephah)	6.6 quarts	7.3 liters
	omer (1/10 ephah)	2 quarts	2.2 liters
	cab (1/2 omer)	1 quart	1.1 liters
	Liquid Measures		
	bath	5.5 gallons	21 liters
	hin (1/6 bath)	0.9 gallons	3.5 liters
	log (1/72 bath)	0.3 quarts	0.3 liters
COINS	Roman		
	denarius	1 day's wages (for a labore	er)
	as	1/16 denarius	
	quadrans	1/64 denarius	
	Greek		
	drachma	~1 denarius	
	didrachma	2 drachmas	
	stater	4 drachmas	
	Jewish		
	lepton	1/2 quadrans	

THIS SECTION INCLUDES

- HOW TO BECOME A CHRISTIAN PAGE 2805
- HOW TO FOLLOW UP WITH A NEW BELIEVER PAGE 2809
- MINING THE TREASURES OF THE LIFE APPLICATION STUDY BIBLE PAGE 2813
 - SO YOU'VE BEEN ASKED TO SPEAK ... PAGE 2816
 - TAKING THE STEP TO APPLICATION PAGE 2819

HOW TO BECOME A CHRISTIAN

As a believer, you will have the opportunity to talk to others about your faith. At times you will find people who want to know how to become a Christian. Here is a guide you can use to help a person understand what it means to begin a relationship with Christ.

FACT: You were created by a loving God. You have great value. God loves you and wants to have a personal relationship with you.

SETUP: Explain to the person that the world tells us that we are accidents of nature—we began as ooze in a pond, evolved into apes, and finally turned into humans. We live and then we die, so we should grab for all we can get in this life—after all, that's the only way to find fulfillment. In contrast, the Bible tells us that we are *not* accidents. We were created by a loving God who knew about us before we were born. We are here for a purpose, and we can find ultimate fulfillment by finding a relationship with him.

Read the following verses and make the following points:

God created you.

Psalm 139:13-16. Thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb. I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well. My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth. Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

God knew you before you were born—even while you were in your mother's womb. He knows all about your family and your life until now. (Be sensitive that some people have had difficult circumstances in their lives. Explain that God has not been absent but has been drawing this person to himself.) He wants to give you a brand-new start and a new way of living. He can do that when you give him your life. Why would you do that? Because . . .

God wants to have a personal relationship with you.

John 17:3. This is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

God is not some impersonal "force," an unspeaking or unseeing idol, or merely another name for your own self-esteem. Instead, God is a person, your creator, who created you to be in a relationship with him. Why? Because . . . As a believer in Christ, you will often be asked questions about your faith—sometimes these are from honest seekers with tough questions that have bothered them; sometimes they're questions used by the questioners assuming you won't be able to answer them. In either case, it helps to be prepared with answers, or at least to know where to find them. The *Life Application Study Bible* notes were written not only to help explain the contents of the Bible and to get people started in thinking about application but also to answer some of these key questions.

The treasures are here, and they have been located for you in this section. The following can guide you to the notes that best answer questions in the following 25 categories. The references noted after each question are for the note or notes that will best help you to answer that question. (A number in parentheses indicates which note is being referred to if there is more than one note on a particular Scripture verse or passage.)

BELIEF

Why should I believe? *See notes on Genesis 15:6; Exodus 9:12.*

What does it mean to believe in Jesus? *See note on John* 3:16 (3).

BIBLE

Why should I read the Bible? *See notes on* 2 *Chronicles* 17:7-9; 34:31; *Psalm* 119:19. Why should I trust the Bible? *See notes on Psalm* 33:4; *Proverbs* 16:22; 2 *Peter* 1:16-21. Why do we call the Bible God's Word? *See note on* 2 *Timothy* 3:16-17.

How is the Bible different from other religious literature? *See note on 2 Timothy 3:16*.

CHURCH

How should I choose a church? See notes on 1 Corinthians 3:10-11; 1 Peter 5:8-9.

If eternal life is free, what's this 10 percent I keep hearing about? *See notes on Deuter-onomy 14:22-23; 2 Corinthians 8:10-15; 8:12* (1 and 2).

Isn't participation in church optional? See note on Luke 4:16.

DEATH

What happens when people die? *See notes on 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18; Hebrews 2:14-15.* How can I be ready to die? *See notes on Genesis 50:24 (1); Psalm 23:4.*

DEVIL

Is the devil real? *See notes on Job 1:6-12; Matthew 4:1.* What does the devil do? *See notes on Genesis 3:5; 3:6.* How powerful is the devil? *See note on Joshua 6:2-5*.

FAITH

How strong does my faith have to be? *See* notes on Matthew 17:17-20; *Luke* 17:6; *Romans* 14:1-23.

Is faith enough? That seems too easy. *See* notes on 2 Kings 5:12; Matthew 3:9-10; *Philippians 3:2-3 (2); James 2:1-26.* How can I tell others about my faith? *See notes on Exodus 3:16-17; Revelation 1:5-6.*

FORGIVENESS

How can I know that God forgives me? *See notes on Psalm* 32:1-2; *Isaiah* 1:18; *Hebrews* 10:17; 1 John 1:9 (1).

FUTURE

What can God tell me about the future? *See notes on Job 19:25-27; Matthew 24:3-51; John 14:19-21; Revelation 21:7-8; 22:20.* How will the world end? *See notes on Mark 13:5-7; Luke 12:40; 1 John 2:18-23.*

GOD

What is God really like? *See notes on Genesis* 1:1-31 (1 and 2); 18:14; Numbers 14:17-20; Deuteronomy 27:15-26; Psalms 34:9-10; 36:5-8; 99:5; John 14:5-6; 2 Thessalonians 2:10-12.

What are idols, and what's wrong with them? *See notes on Exodus 20:1-6; 32:4-5; 1 Kings 18:29.*

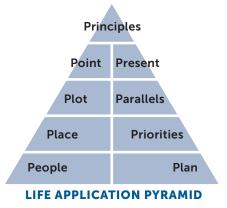
Isn't God only all about rules? *See note on Isaiah* 5:11-13.

TAKING THE STEP TO APPLICATION

Whether you are studying the Bible for yourself or teaching it to others, moving toward application is a vitally important part of the studying and teaching process, and one that's often overlooked. Just having information about what is in the Bible is not enough (even Satan knew enough of the Bible to be able to quote it; Matthew 4:1-11). Even understanding the contexts or the concepts and being able to see that they are relevant to today's world is not enough. For the Bible to really make a difference in our lives, we need to (1) receive the message personally, (2) reflect on our lives and identify what needs to change as a result of God's Word, and (3) lay out a plan to make that change. Taking the step to application means that we finish our Bible study or go away from a lesson asking,

Now that I know what God wants me to do, how am I going to start doing it?

Application is the step between *knowing* what the Bible says and *doing* what it says. While the truths of the Bible never change, people's life situations are different and are constantly changing. You must continue to study the Bible and learn the new things God wants you to learn. When you teach, you may be able to tell your listeners how *you* are applying certain principles from God's Word, but at the same time you need to give them the tools and the opportunity to figure out how to apply the same truths of the Bible to *their own* life situations. So how do you do that? Here you will read of a Bible study system called the Pyramid. Using the nine sets of questions in the Pyramid, you will be able to study the Bible and then apply its principles more practically and thoroughly to your personal life situations.



Each step is described in detail below, followed by the questions you should ask yourself as you work your way over the Pyramid toward application. After the fifth point, at the top of the Pyramid, you will find an example of what your study might look like. Then follow points six through nine down the other side of the Pyramid. There is an example provided here as well, although these points vary greatly for each individual.

1. People

Begin by identifying the people in the passage—the figures who are actively involved. Sometimes no specific individuals or groups are named (such as when you're reading certain sections of Proverbs or Romans), but don't forget the author and the original audience. Note the people and learn something about them. (For example, if you're reading Isaiah's message to Moab, look up "Moabites" in the Master Index and read the notes listed to better understand the people in this passage.) You should ask,

365-Day Reading Plan

THIS 365-DAY READING PLAN leads you from Genesis to Revelation in just a year. Though it doesn't include every chapter and verse, it offers a complete view of Scripture and does so without being overwhelming. By skipping past material that appears more than once, it gives you a stream-lined look at the entire Bible. Take this tour of God's Word to discover its life-changing wisdom and power.

JAN 1	DAY 1	Genesis 1:1-2:3
2	DAY 2 🗌	Genesis 2:15-3:24
3	DAY 3 🗌	Genesis 4:1-16
4	DAY 4 🗌	Genesis 6:9-22
5	DAY 5 🗌	Genesis 7:1-24
6	DAY 6 🗌	Genesis 8:1-22
7	DAY 7 🗌	Genesis 9:1-17
8	DAY 8 🗌	Genesis 11:1-9
9	DAY 9 🗌	Genesis 12:1-9; 17:1-8
10	DAY 10 🗌	Genesis 18:1-15
11	DAY 11 🗌	Genesis 19:15-29
12	DAY 12 🗌	Genesis 21:8-21
13	DAY 13 🗌	Genesis 22:1-19
14	DAY 14 🗌	Genesis 24:1-27
15	DAY 15 🗌	Genesis 24:28-67
16	DAY 16 🗌	Genesis 25:19-34
17	DAY 17 🗌	Genesis 27:1-40
18	DAY 18 🗌	Genesis 28:10-22
19	DAY 19 🗌	Genesis 29:14-30
20	DAY 20 🗌	Genesis 32:1-33:16
21	DAY 21 🗌	Genesis 37:1-36
22	DAY 22 🗌	Genesis 39:1-23
23	DAY 23 🗌	Genesis 40:1-23
24	DAY 24 🗌	Genesis 41:1-36
25	DAY 25 🗌	Genesis 41:37-57
26	DAY 26 🗌	Genesis 42:1-38
27	DAY 27 🗌	Genesis 43:1-34
28	DAY 28 🗌	Genesis 44:1-34
29	DAY 29 🗌	Genesis 45:1-28
30	DAY 30 🗌	Genesis 49:1-33
31	DAY 31 🗌	Exodus 1:8-2:10
550 A		E 244.25
FEB 1	DAY 32	Exodus 2:11-25
2	DAY 33	Exodus 3:1-22
3	DAY 34	Exodus 4:1-17
4	DAY 35	Exodus 5:1-23
5	DAY 36 🗌	Exodus 6:1-13
6	DAY 37 🗌	Exodus 7:1-14
7	DAY 38 🗌	Exodus 7:15–9:7
8	DAY 39 🗌	Exodus 9:8-10:29

9	DAY 40		Exodus 11:1-10; 12:29-36
10	DAY 41		Exodus 13:17–14:31
11	DAY 42		Exodus 15:22-27; 17:1-7
12	DAY 43		Exodus 16:1-36
13	DAY 44		Exodus 18:1-27
14	DAY 45		Exodus 19:1-25
15	DAY 46		Exodus 20:1-22
16	DAY 47		Exodus 32:1-29
17	DAY 48		Exodus 40:1-38
18	DAY 49		Numbers 12:1-16
19	DAY 50		Numbers 13:1-14:4
20	DAY 51		Numbers 14:5-45
21	DAY 52		Numbers 21:4-9
22	DAY 53		Numbers 22:5-38
23	DAY 54		Deuteronomy 29:1-29
24	DAY 55		Deuteronomy 30:1-20
25	DAY 56		Deuteronomy 31:1-8
26	DAY 57		Deuteronomy 34:1-12
27	DAY 58		Joshua 1:1-18
28	DAY 59		Joshua 2:1-24
20	DAT 59		JUSITUA 2.1-24
-		<u> </u>	
MAR 1	DAY 60		Joshua 3:1-17
MAR 1 2	DAY 60 DAY 61		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13–6:27
MAR 1 2 3	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13–6:27 Joshua 7:1-26
MAR 1 2 3 4	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13–6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15
MAR 1 2 3 4 5	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13–6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13–6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65 DAY 66		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13–6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65 DAY 66 DAY 67		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13–6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24 Judges 6:1-40
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65 DAY 66 DAY 67 DAY 68		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13-6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24 Judges 6:1-40 Judges 7:1-25
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65 DAY 66 DAY 67 DAY 68 DAY 69		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13–6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24 Judges 6:1-40 Judges 7:1-25 Judges 13:1-25
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65 DAY 66 DAY 67 DAY 68 DAY 69 DAY 70		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13-6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24 Judges 6:1-40 Judges 7:1-25 Judges 13:1-25 Judges 14:1-20
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65 DAY 66 DAY 66 DAY 68 DAY 69 DAY 70 DAY 71		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13-6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24 Judges 6:1-40 Judges 7:1-25 Judges 13:1-25 Judges 14:1-20 Judges 15:1-20
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65 DAY 66 DAY 66 DAY 67 DAY 68 DAY 69 DAY 70 DAY 71 DAY 72		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13-6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24 Judges 6:1-40 Judges 7:1-25 Judges 13:1-25 Judges 14:1-20 Judges 15:1-20 Judges 16:1-21
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65 DAY 66 DAY 66 DAY 67 DAY 68 DAY 69 DAY 70 DAY 71 DAY 72 DAY 73		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13-6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24 Judges 6:1-40 Judges 13:1-25 Judges 13:1-25 Judges 14:1-20 Judges 15:1-20 Judges 16:1-21 Judges 16:22-31
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65 DAY 66 DAY 67 DAY 68 DAY 69 DAY 70 DAY 71 DAY 72 DAY 73 DAY 74		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13-6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24 Judges 6:1-40 Judges 7:1-25 Judges 13:1-25 Judges 14:1-20 Judges 15:1-20 Judges 16:22-31 Ruth 1:1-22
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65 DAY 66 DAY 67 DAY 68 DAY 69 DAY 70 DAY 71 DAY 72 DAY 73 DAY 74 DAY 75		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13-6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24 Judges 6:1-40 Judges 7:1-25 Judges 13:1-25 Judges 14:1-20 Judges 15:1-20 Judges 16:2-31 Ruth 1:1-22 Ruth 2:1-23
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 65 DAY 66 DAY 66 DAY 67 DAY 68 DAY 69 DAY 70 DAY 71 DAY 72 DAY 73 DAY 74 DAY 75 DAY 76		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13-6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24 Judges 6:1-40 Judges 16:1-25 Judges 15:1-20 Judges 16:1-21 Judges 16:1-21 Judges 16:22-31 Ruth 1:1-22 Ruth 2:1-23 Ruth 3:1-18
MAR 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16	DAY 60 DAY 61 DAY 62 DAY 63 DAY 64 DAY 65 DAY 66 DAY 67 DAY 68 DAY 69 DAY 70 DAY 71 DAY 72 DAY 73 DAY 74 DAY 75		Joshua 3:1-17 Joshua 5:13-6:27 Joshua 7:1-26 Joshua 10:1-15 Joshua 23:1-16 Joshua 24:1-31 Judges 4:4-24 Judges 6:1-40 Judges 7:1-25 Judges 13:1-25 Judges 14:1-20 Judges 15:1-20 Judges 16:2-31 Ruth 1:1-22 Ruth 2:1-23

THIS IS AN INDEX TO THE notes, charts, maps, and personality profiles in the *Life Application* Study Bible. Every entry concerning a note has a Bible reference and a page number; every entry concerning a chart, map, or personality profile has a page number. In some instances, a Bible reference is followed by a number in parentheses to draw attention to one note in particular on that Scripture. For example, *Rv* 1:1(3) means that the reader should look up the third note with the heading of 1:1 in Revelation. In most cases, the entries follow a biblical/ canonical order (i.e., from Genesis to Revelation). In some cases, however, the entries follow a chronological order—this is especially true with important people in the Bible. Following the general index are special indexes: Index to Charts, Index to Maps, and Index to Personality Profiles. Because of the emphasis on application in the Life Application Study Bible, these indexes are helpful guides for personal and group Bible study, sermon preparation, and teaching.

Δ AARON

his ordination	.Lv 8:1-36	220
his role as high priest	.Lv 8:12	221
criticized Moses for wrong reason	.Nm 12:1(2)	291
his death	.Nm 20:28	
MAP: Moses Returns to Egypt		
PROFILE: Aaron (in Ex)		

ABANDON

don't give up on God when you feel	
abandoned	Ex 2:23-25128
	1 Sm 7:2-3 561
why did Rehoboam abandon God?	2 Chr 12:1-2914
ABED-NEGO	
why he didn't bow to the king's idol	Dn 3:12 1722
	Dn 3:15 1722
faithful regardless of his circumstances.	Dn 3:16-181723
PROFILE: Shadrach, Meshach & Abed-ne	ego (in Dn)1721

Δ	R	F	L	

significance of his murder	
PROFILE: Abel (in Gn)	 17

ABIATHAR (high priest)

rewarded for his faithfulness to C	God
and David	1 Sm 22:20 602
lost his job as high priest	1 Kgs 2:26-27 697

ABIGAIL

prevented David's plan of revenge	1 Sm 25:18-31 608
PROFILE: Abigail (in 1 Sm)	

ABIHU

what was the "different" fire he offered?Lv 10:1	.225
PROFILE: Nadab & Abihu (in Lv)	.225

ABILITIES

don't let yours diminish	Ex 28:3	179
responsibility to use them well	Ex 35:10-19	194
. ,	Lk 12:48	. 2150

invest yours wisely	Mt 25:15 1991 1 Pt 4:10-11 2713
PROFILE: Gideon (in Jgs)	Eph 4:4-72542
ABIMELECH (Gideon's son) selfish desires brought ruthless ambition	
why wasn't he punished sooner for his evil ways? MAP: Abimelech's Fall PROFILE: Abimelech (in Jgs)	Jgs 9:22-24 498 497
ABIMELECH (Philistine ruler) why did God fault him?)
ABIRAM why God punished him harshly	Nm 16:26 304
ABISHAG PROFILE: Abishag (in 1 Kgs)	695
ABISHAI his respect for David PROFILE: Abishai (in 2 Sm)	
ABNER key figure in northern confederacy why his death upset David MAP: Joab vs. Abner PROFILE: Abner (in 2 Sm)	2 Sm 3:29 632 627
ABOMINATION what it was	Dn 12:11 1749 Mt 24:15-161988
ABORTION Old Testament parallel	2 Chr 28:3 944
ABRAHAM the city where he grew up	Gn 11:27-2829

ABRAM • page 2830

God blesses nations through him obeying God brought blessings	Gn 12:2
his faith tested his half-truth was deceit	Gn 12·11-13 31
his initiative in conflict his preparation for potential conflict	Gn 14:14-16
his effort to help Lot why God told him not to fear his trusted servant	Gn 15:136
God promises him many descendants. God's vision to him.	Gn 15:536
why God made a covenant with him God changes his name	Gn 17:2-840 Gn 17:541
how could he doubt God's promises?	Gn 17:17-2742 Gn 18:2-542
Sodom?	Gn 18:20-3344 Gn 18:20-33(2)44
how he affected Lot for goodtested by God concerning Isaac	Gn 22:152
his great act of obedience why he was asked to sacrifice Isaac how God blessed him	Gn 22:7-853
how his reputation helped him importance in Jesus' genealogy	Gn 23:4-655
Jesus' birth fulfilled God's promise to him	Lk 1:54-552096
Jesus said he existed before Abraham. example of someone saved by faith	Jn 8:56 2231 Jn 8:58 2231 Pom 4:1-3 2409
who his true descendants are	Heb 11:17-19 2677 Gal 3:6-9 2522
MAPS: Abram's Journey to Canaan Abram's Journey to Egypt	
Lot's Rescue Abraham's Trip to Mount Moriah Cave of Machpelah	
CHART: Abraham in the New Testament PROFILE: Abraham (in Gn)	
ABRAM see ABRAHAM	
ABSALOM strategy of rebellion against David couldn't resist flattery why was David so upset by his death?	2 Sm 17:11 665

don't forget God in your abundance .	Dt 8:11-20	367
can be a barrier to faith	Mk 10:23	2055

ACACIA WOOD

used in tabernacle construction	Ex 26:15	176
---------------------------------	----------	-----

ACCEPTABLE

what is socially acceptable is not	(
always right		.74

ACCEPT, ACCEPTANCE

help the rejected feel accepted	Jgs 11:3	503
Jesus accepts you as you are		
many won't accept your faith	Lk 4:24	2111
many find it difficult to accept Jes	susLk 9:7-8	2132
God accepts anyone who turns to		
accepting only parts of Scripture .	Acts 11:8	2330

God unconditionally accepts usHeb 6:18-192665
PROFILE: Matthew (Jesus' Disciple) (in Mt)1939
ACCESS our easy access to GodLv 16:1-25237
ACCOMPLISHMENT(S)
attitudes more important than
den't look for mooning in Fool 1:1 11 1777
don't look for meaning inEccl 1:1-11 1353
evaporate quickly
cannot earn salvationPhil 3:4-62562
don't base your self-worth on1 Pt 2:9-102708
PROFILES: Samuel (in 1 Sm)
John Mark (in Acts)
see also SUCCESS
ACCOUNTABILITY
we are accountable for many of our
problems
all are accountable to Christ
ACCURACY
wanting accurate information but not
God's truth 1572
ACCUSATIONS
against Stephen
against Paul2382
ACCUSED
could flee to city of refugeNm 35:6 342
be impartial toward them until after
fair trial
if you are unjustly accusedPs 35:21-231158
ACHAN
the results of his sinJos 7:1-8:2431
why his sin brought judgment on all
1 1 7 40 40 470
Israel
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S)
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2)433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940 ACTIONS
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2)433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940 ACTIONS children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940 ACTIONS children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164 true repentance is revealed by our
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940 ACTIONS children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164 true repentance is revealed by our actionsEx 9:27-34141
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940 ACTIONS children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164 true repentance is revealed by our actions
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26 433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2) 433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940 ACTIONS children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164 true repentance is revealed by our actions
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2)433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940 ACTIONS children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164 true repentance is revealed by our actions
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2)433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940 ACTIONS children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164 true repentance is revealed by our actionsEx 9:27-34141 what marks you as a follower of God?Ex 13:6-9149 balancing prayer with actionEx 21:1-36167 complaining vs. acting on problems1 Sm 7:2-3561
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2)433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940 ACTIONS children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164 true repentance is revealed by our actionsEx 9:27-34141 what marks you as a follower of God?Ex 13:6-9149 balancing prayer with actionEx 21:1-36167 complaining vs. acting on problems1 Sm 7:2-3561 act on what's right
underestimated God
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26433why his entire family was destroyed
underestimated God
underestimated God
underestimated God
underestimated God
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26433why his entire family was destroyedJos 7:24-26(2)433ACHIEVEMENT(S)relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409ACKNOWLEDGMENTof our need for JesusMt 9:131940ACTIONSMt 9:131940children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164true repentance is revealed by our actionsEx 9:27-34141what marks you as a follower of God?Ex 13:6-9149balancing prayer with actionEx 14:15152think before you actEx 21:-36167complaining vs. acting on problems1 Sm 7:2-3561act on what's right1 Kgs 1:11-14690when we must take decisive actionEst 4:17-5:11038God doesn't act through those unwilling to act for himEst 4:17-5:11039Jesus' actions proved who he isMk 1:1(2)2013true faith results inLK 3:82104do your actions back up your words?Mt 3:81915Mt 21:301979Mt 21:301979
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2)433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940 ACTIONS children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164 true repentance is revealed by our actionsEx 9:27-34141 what marks you as a follower of God?Ex 13:6-9149 balancing prayer with actionEx 14:15152 think before you actEx 14:15
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26433 why his entire family was destroyed with himJos 7:24-26(2)433 ACHIEVEMENT(S) relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428 depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514 it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818 none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409 ACKNOWLEDGMENT of our need for JesusMt 9:131940 ACTIONS children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164 true repentance is revealed by our actionsEx 9:27-34141 what marks you as a follower of God?Ex 13:6-9149 balancing prayer with actionEx 14:15152 think before you actEx 14:15
underestimated GodJos 7:24-26433why his entire family was destroyedJos 7:24-26(2)433ACHIEVEMENT(S)relying on them for self-worthGn 11:428depression may follow great onesJgs 15:18514it is pride to take full credit for2 Kgs 19:21-34818none can earn you salvationRom 3:27-282409ACKNOWLEDGMENTof our need for JesusMt 9:131940ACTIONSMt 9:131940children copy their parentsGn 26:7-1164true repentance is revealed by our actionsEx 9:27-34141what marks you as a follower of God?Ex 13:6-9149balancing prayer with actionEx 14:15152think before you actEx 21:-36167complaining vs. acting on problems1 Sm 7:2-3561act on what's right1 Kgs 1:11-14690when we must take decisive actionEst 4:17-5:11038God doesn't act through those unwilling to act for himEst 4:17-5:11039Jesus' actions proved who he isMk 1:1(2)2013true faith results inLK 3:82104do your actions back up your words?Mt 3:81915Mt 21:301979Mt 21:301979

must be consistent with attitudes.......Mt 15:8-9.......1960 money changers took advantage of demonstrate what we think about JesusMt 25:31-46 1992

CHART: A Collection of Attitudes about Others' Needs	2138	A
PROFILES: Rebekah (in Gn)		
Esau (in Gn)	63	A
Caleb (in Nm)	297	of
Absalom (in 2 Sm)	. 659	alı
Solomon (in 1 Kgs)	703	be
Joseph of Arimathaea (in Lk)	2185	dc

ACTIVITY

dealing with a variety of ages in the

church......Ti 2:2-8.......2642

ACTS, BOOK OF

purpose of	ACts 1:1-26	2290
	Acts 28:31(3)	2395
why it ends as it does	Acts 28:31	2395

ADAM

paid a price for getting what he

wanted	Gn 3:512	50
felt guilty		
tried to hide from God		
tried to excuse his sin	Gn 3:11-13(2)13	5
why he was driven out of Eden	Gn 3:22-2414	se
how he broke his relationship		lo
with God	Gn 3:2414	
his sinful nature spread to others	Gn 4:8-10(2)16) PR
Jesus contrasted with	Lk 1:352094	A
why we are guilty for his sin	Rom 5:12 2412	g gc
CHART: What We Have as God's Child	dren2413	i se
PROFILE: Adam (in Gn)		. He

ADMINISTRATION

don't let it become more important . .

ADMIRATION

why we admire those we most despise ... Na 3:19...... 1837

ADMITTING

our mistakes	Gn 16:5
our sinful potential	2 Kgs 8:12-13 786
PROFILES: Judah (in Gn)	

ADONIJAH

tried to seize the throne	1 Kgs 1:5(2)	689
tried again to claim the throne	1 Kgs 2:13-22	696
MAP: Two Coronations		690
CHART: Who Joined Adonijah's Consp	iracy and Who	
Remained Loyal to David?	- 	693

ADOPTION

illustrates believer's new relationshi	р	
with God	Rom 8:14-17	2419
	Gal 4:5-7	2525

ADULTERY

committing spiritual adultery	ls 1:21-22	1388
lustful desires tantamount to	Mt 5:27-28	1925
how lust can lead to	Mt 5:27-28(2)	1925
and divorce	Mt 5:32	1926
Jesus deals with adulterous woman	nJn 8:11	2228
CHART: Spiritual Unfaithfulness		1760

ADVANTAGE

don't take advantage of your position.	1 Sm 2:12-36	550
	Mi 2:1-2	1821
seek places of service, not advantage.	Mt 18:3-4	1969

others	.Mt 21:12 1978
ADVERSITY see CONFLICT(S); PROBLEMS; TROUBLES	
ADVICE	
of parents often helpful	Cn 26.34-35 67
always seek God's	Cn / 20.34-330/
be careful about negativism in	Nm $13.32 - 11.4$ 205
don't be too quick to reject it	
seek God's even in minor issues	$1 \circ 0.11 = 10 \dots 290$
how to carefully evaluate it	
	2 Chr 10:1-15 910
don't cook Cod's advise if you're	2 CIII 10.1-15 910
don't seek God's advice if you're going to ignore it test others' advice against God's	.2 Chr 18:3-8(2) 924
Word	.2 Chr 22:4-5 933
understand a person's situation before	1h 5·17 1061
giving it	.JD 5:1/1001
some need compassion more than advice	.Jb 6:6-7 1062
seek it from those with more wisdom	
and experience	.Prv 6:20-23 1298
	Prv 10:20 1304
seeking it from everyone but God	.ls 30:1 1433
love often means giving tough advice .	.Mk 10:21(2) 2055
PROFILE: Absalom (in 2 Sm)	
ADVISERS	D 4444 4706
good leaders need and use them	
seek out reliable ones	
Herod's faulty counsel about Jesus	.Mt 2:4-6 1910
PROFILE: Nebuchadnezzar (in Dn)	
AFFECTIONS control the way we live	.Prv 4:23-27 1295
•	
AFFIRMATION	
humility is realistic affirmation	.Lk 14:11 2154
be affirming when correcting others \ldots	.1 Cor 1:4-6 2443
Paul always had attitude of	.2 Thes 1:3-122602
AFFLICTION	
see SUFFERING	
AFRAID	
see FEAR; WORRY	
AGE	
AGE	.Gn 5:25-2720
AGE how did Bible people live so long?	.Gn 5:25-2720
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the	
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderly	
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderly	.Lv 19:32 244
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderly old age not a barrier to being used by God	.Lv 19:32 244
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderly old age not a barrier to being used by God young age not a barrier to being used	.Lv 19:32 244 .Jos 13:1 445
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderly old age not a barrier to being used by God	.Lv 19:32 244 .Jos 13:1 445 .Jn 6:8-9(2) 2220
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderly old age not a barrier to being used by God young age not a barrier to being used by God	.Lv 19:32
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderly old age not a barrier to being used by God young age not a barrier to being used by God begin to obey God at a young age	.Lv 19:32
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderlyold age not a barrier to being used by God young age not a barrier to being used by God begin to obey God at a young age not a criterion for wisdom	Lv 19:32
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderly old age not a barrier to being used by God young age not a barrier to being used by God begin to obey God at a young age	Lv 19:32
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderly old age not a barrier to being used by God young age not a barrier to being used by God begin to obey God at a young age not a criterion for wisdom elderly have great value	Lv 19:32
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderlyold age not a barrier to being used by God young age not a barrier to being used by God begin to obey God at a young age not a criterion for wisdom elderly have great value those older than you can give good	Lv 19:32
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderlyold age not a barrier to being used by God young age not a barrier to being used by God begin to obey God at a young age not a criterion for wisdom elderly have great value those older than you can give good advice	Lv 19:32
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderlyold age not a barrier to being used by God young age not a barrier to being used by God begin to obey God at a young age not a criterion for wisdom elderly have great value those older than you can give good advice seek God while still young	Lv 19:32
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderly old age not a barrier to being used by God young age not a barrier to being used by God begin to obey God at a young age not a criterion for wisdom elderly have great value those older than you can give good advice seek God while still young	.Lv 19:32
AGE how did Bible people live so long? our responsibility to honor the elderlyold age not a barrier to being used by God young age not a barrier to being used by God begin to obey God at a young age not a criterion for wisdom elderly have great value those older than you can give good advice seek God while still young	.Lv 19:32

AGREEMENTS • page 2832

Bible relevant to all ages	1 Jn 2:12-14 2730
PROFILES: timothy (in 1 Tm)	
Simeon & Anna (in Lk)	

AGREEMENTS

don't break the agreement you made	
to follow Cod	

-15
6 420
9-20 1971
642

AGRICULTURE

devastating	effects of famil	1eGn 41:54	

AGRIPPA, HEROD

see HEROD AGRIPPA I or HEROD AGRIPPA II

AHAB (king of Israel)

his strength no match for God	1 Kgs 17:1(2)	737
a pouter	1 Kgs 21:4	751
lessons from his repentance		
couldn't escape God's judgment	1 Kgs 22:31-34 .	756
his death	1 Kgs 22:35	756
MAPS: The Showdown at Carmel		740
God Delivers Ahab		746
PROFILE: Ahab (in 1 Kgs)		745

AHASUERUS (XERXES THE GREAT)

description of	Est 1:1(2)	1029
acted foolishly because of his		
drinking	Est 1:10-11	1030
Vashti refused his request		
PROFILE: Ahasuerus (in Est)		1047

AHAZ (king of Judah)

made wrong alliance with Assyria	2 Kgs 16:5-9	805
5	ls 7:8	1399
relied more on money than on God	2 Kgs 16:10	806
PROFILE: Ahaz (in 2 Chr)		945

AHIJAH

predicted the divided kingdom	
	2 Chr 10:2-3 910

AHIMELECH (high priest)

broke law to meet David's needs .	1 Sm 21:1-6 599
-----------------------------------	-----------------

AHITHOPHEL (Absalom's adviser)

AI

lessons Joshua learned from	
unsuccessful attack on	Jos 8:1 433
MAP: The Battle for Ai	

ALCOHOL

see DRINKING

ALLEGIANCE

see LOYALTY

ALLIANCES

can lead to compromise	Nm 25:1	322
how enemy alliance benefited		
Joshua	Jos 10:5-8	438
with those who follow God	Jgs 8:5-9	494
marital alliances brought Solomon's	-	
downfall	1 Kgs 3:1	699
dangerous with unbelievers	2 Chr 18:1	922
Ahaz's alliance with Assyria		
what to ask before entering into	2 Chr 20:37	931
CHART: Alliances Today		1419

ALONE

ALONE	
when Jesus sought solitude	.Mt 14:13-14 1958
important priority of Jesus	.Mt 14:23 1959 Lk 5:16 2114
	LK J.10 2114
ALTARS explanation of	Cn 12.7 70
why Abraham built them to God	
why God gave specific directions for	
building them	.Ex 20:24-26167
significance of the holy fire	.Lv 6:12-13217
removing pagan "altars" from our lives	D+12-2 Z Z7Z
a priority for returned exiles	.Dt 12.2-5
	Ezr 3:5
AMALEKITES	
who they were	.Ex 17:8159
-	2 Sm 1:13 625
why God ordered destruction of	.1 Sm 15:2-3 582
AMBITION	
was Korah's undoing	.Nm 16:8-10 302
inappropriate ambition is greed in disguise	Nm 16.8-10 302
shouldn't be motivated by	.1111 10.0-10 302
selfishness	.Jgs 9:2-5 496
controlling it	.2 Sm 5:12 636
Jesus exposed political ambitions	1- 40-47 0004
of religious leaders when ambition is appropriate	.JN 18:15 2201 Mk 9:34 2051
PROFILE: Herod (in Mt)	
AMILLENNIALISM	
explanation of	.Rv 20:2-4 2795
•	.Rv 20:2-4 2795
AMMONITES how they began	.Gn 19:37-3848
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18 502
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites AMNON	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites AMNON took poor advice.	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites AMNON	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites AMNON took poor advice confused love with lust	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 .572 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654 .55
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 .572 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654 .55
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites AMNON took poor advice confused love with lust PROFILE: Amnon (in 2 Sm) AMORITES why God punished them AMOS	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 .572 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654 655 .Gn 15:1637
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites AMNON took poor advice confused love with lust PROFILE: Amnon (in 2 Sm) AMORITES why God punished them AMOS MAP: Setting of Amos CHARTS: Amos	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 .572 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654 655 .Gn 15:1637 1788 1789
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 .572 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654 655 .Gn 15:1637 1788 1789
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites AMNON took poor advice confused love with lust PROFILE: Amnon (in 2 Sm) AMORITES why God punished them AMOS MAP: Setting of Amos CHARTS: Amos Amos's Visions ANAK, CHILDREN OF	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 .572 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654 655 .Gn 15:1637 1788 1789 1797
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 .572 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654 655 .Gn 15:1637 1788 1789 1797
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 .572 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654 655 .Gn 15:1637 1788 1789 1797
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites David and the Ammonites AMNON took poor advice confused love with lust PROFILE: Amnon (in 2 Sm) AMORITES why God punished them AMOS MAP: Setting of Amos. CHARTS: Amos Amos's Visions ANAK, CHILDREN OF used their stature for bad, not good ANANIAS (disciple) assumed Paul could not become a	.Gn 19:37-38
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites AMNON took poor advice confused love with lust PROFILE: Amnon (in 2 Sm) AMORITES why God punished them AMOS MAP: Setting of Amos CHARTS: Amos Amos's Visions ANAK, CHILDREN OF used their stature for bad, not good ANANIAS (disciple) assumed Paul could not become a Christian	.Gn 19:37-38
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel	.Gn 19:37-38
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites AMNON took poor advice confused love with lust PROFILE: Amnon (in 2 Sm) AMORITES why God punished them AMOS MAP: Setting of Amos CHARTS: Amos Amos's Visions ANAK, CHILDREN OF used their stature for bad, not good ANANIAS (disciple) assumed Paul could not become a Christian	.Gn 19:37-38
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel defeated by David MAPS: Saul Defeats the Ammonites David and the Ammonites AMNON took poor advice confused love with lust PROFILE: Amnon (in 2 Sm) AMORITES why God punished them AMOS MAP: Setting of Amos CHARTS: Amos Amos's Visions ANAK, CHILDREN OF used their stature for bad, not good ANANIAS (disciple) assumed Paul could not become a Christian showed love to Paul despite his feelings PROFILE: Ananias (in Acts)	.Gn 19:37-38
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 .572 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654 655 .Gn 15:1637 1788 1789 1789 1797 .Dt 9:2-3368 .Acts 9:13-142320 .Acts 9:172320 .2321
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 .572 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654 655 .Gn 15:1637 1788 .1789 .1797 .Dt 9:2-3368 .Acts 9:13-142320 .Acts 9:172320 .Acts 23:2-52379
AMMONITES how they began powerful enemy of Israel	.Gn 19:37-3848 .Jgs 10:17-18502 .1 Chr 19:1871 .572 645 .2 Sm 13:3-5654 .2 Sm 13:14-15654 655 .Gn 15:1637 1788 .1789 .1797 .Dt 9:2-3368 .Acts 9:13-142320 .Acts 9:172320 .Acts 23:2-52379

ANCESTODS

ANCESTORS	
as they relate to genealogies	
	Mt 1:1-17 1905
	Mt 1:1-17(2)1905
	Mt 1:161906 Mt 1:171906
	Mt 1.171900
ANDREW	
followed Jesus' call	Mt 4:18-20 1920
eager to introduce people to Jesus PROFILE: Andrew (Jesus' Disciple) (in M	Jn 1:40-422202
•	K) 2017
ANGEL OF THE LORD	
who he was	Jgs 6:11 488
ANGEL(S)	
why they met Jacob	Gn 32:182
who visited Joshua	Jos 5:14-15 428
do they entice people to do evil?	1 Kgs 22:20-22755
what they are	Mt 1:20
appearances of Gabriel	KV 5:11
announce Jesus' birth to shepherds	lk 2.8-15 2092
Satan a fallen and rebellious one	
	Mt 4:1 1917
their involvement in Jesus' life	Mt 4:11 1919
demons are fallen angels	Mk 1:23 2016
shouldn't be worshiped	Col 2:18 2579
functions of	Heb 1:14 2655
Bible people who showed hospitality to angels	U. h 17.0 0000
who are the angels of the seven	Heb 15:2
churches in Revelation?	Rv 1·20 2757
CHARTS: Theophanies in the Bible	174
Christ and the Angels	
5	
ANGER God doesn't use his to judge us	Cn 1:11-15 16
Sarah used hers wrongly against Hagar.	Gn 16.6 38
God's anger vs. God's patience	
blinds us to our wrongdoing	
controlling it	Gn 27:41(2)69
God's anger at Balaam's greedy attitude	Nm 22:20-23316
resulting from wounded pride	
using it constructively	Mk 3:5
	Eph 4:26-272545
why God was angry at Uzzah for	Lbii 4.20-21 5342
touching the ark	2 Sm 6:6-7637
can lead to hatred and murder	
why Haman was angry with Mordecai	Est 3:5-6 1035
learning from God's	Ps 30:5 1150
takes our focus off God	
when God's patience gives way to	Ps /4:1-21200
why Jonah was angry when God spared Nineveh	Jon 4.1 1915
danger of	
Jesus' anger toward money changers	
when it is appropriate	Nm 25:10-11
	Jn 2:15-162206
	Jas 1:19-202690
why God is angry with sinful people	Rom 1:18 2401
determine why you are angry with	Dam 24 2424
others' sins	ĸom 2:12404

accentific this you are ungry that		
others' sins	Rom 2:1	2404
venting it under guise of discipline	2 Cor 2:11 .	2489
do you get angry when confronted?	Gal 4:16	2526
don't discipline out of	Eph 6:4	2548
danger of words spoken in	Jas 3:6	2694
5 1		

CHARTS: Anger and Vengeance in the B Things God Hates	
PROFILE: Cain (in Gn)	19
ANGUISH faced by Jesus over his impending death	Mt 26:37-38 1998
ANIMALS	
variety placed on Noah's arkhow they all got to Noah's arkdifference between clean and unclean	Gn 7:1622
ones why only those without defects could be sacrificed	
ANNA	
who she was	Lk 2:36-37 2102
honored for her old age PROFILE: Simeon & Anna (in Lk)	Lk 2:362102
ANNAS	
Jesus on trial before	Mt 26:571999
ANOINTING	
why Israel's kings were anointed David anointed king	
-	
ANOINTING OIL explanation of	Cn 75.17_1/ 88
•	
ANSWERS not knowing them all develops faith	1h 1·1 1051
only God has them all	JD 1.1 1051 Mt 11·25 1948
eternity will answer our questions	1 Cor 13:10-12 2472
beware of those who claim to have	
them all	Jude 1:10 2748
ANTICHRISTS	
explanation of	2 Thes 2:3 2604
many were once church members	
ANTICHRIST, THE (also called and "the beast")	
explanation of	
	Rv 13:1 2781
prepares for history's final battle	Rv 13:3-10 2782
thrown into lake of fire	
ANTIOCH (of Syria)	
its important role in early church	
growth	Acts 11:22 2332
	Gal 2:11 2519
the curious mixture of believers there.	
church helps Jerusalem during famine. MAP: Barnabas and Saul in Antioch	
ANTIPAS	
see HEROD ANTIPAS	
ANXIETY see WORRY	
APOCALYPTIC	
meaning of	Rv 1:1(3) 2753
APOLLOS	
who he was	Acts 18:27-282366
helped by Aquila & Priscilla	Acts 18:24-262364
his God-given role PROFILE: Apollos (in Acts)	1 Cor 5:62448
FROFILE. ADULIUS (III ACLS)	

APOSTASY

meaning of	Jude 1:1	2747

APOSTLES

meaning of the word	Mk 6:30	2040
choose replacement for Judas	Acts 1:21-25	2294
threatened by Jewish council		
tried before Jewish council	Acts 5:21(2)	2306
how they reacted to threats	Acts 5:21	2306
	Acts 5:40-42	2307
Paul's authority as	1 Cor 9:1	2460

APPEARANCES

don't judge others by appearances

alone	1 Sm 16:7 586
lying to make yourself look good	2 Chr 18:5-16 924
Pharisees' concern about	Mt 9:11-121940
outer vs. inner	1 Sm 14:44-45581
	Mt 15:16-20 1961

APPLICATION

principles of God's Old Testament	
law still apply today	Nm 9:14 284
the people didn't know how to apply	
the Bible	2 Chr 17:7-9 922
importance of	Neh 8:1-5 1013
	Neh 8:13-18 1014
applying a true principle wrongly	Jb 13:4 1072
makes faith come alive	Ps 119:125 1258
knowledge must be applied	Col 1:9-14 2572
Bible can be applied because it is	
inspired	2 Tm 3:16-172634

APPRECIATION

let others know you appreciate themNm 10:29-322	87
developing an appreciation for Jesus Jn 1:35-5122	02

APPROVAL

don't mistake God's patience with		
your sin as approval of it	.Jos 23:12-16 .	463
2	Rom 2:4	
success doesn't always indicate God's		
approval	Jgs 18:27(2)	521
when it's wrong to seek it from others .	Mt 1:24	1908
whose do vou seek?		

AQUILA AND PRISCILLA

tentmakers	Acts 18:2-3	.2362
helped Apollos	Acts 18:24-26	.2364
who they were		
PROFILE: Aquila & Priscilla (in Acts) .		

ARCHELAUS (son of Herod the Great)

ARCHIPPUS

AKCHIFFUJ		
who he was	Phlm 1:2	2647

ARETAS

who he was	2 Cor 11:32-33 2507

ARGUMENTS

ARGOMENTS		
why they are so harmful	Gn 13:7-8	32
	Phil 2:14-16	2560
use a quiet response to stop them	Prv 15:1	1315
interfering in	Prv 26:17	1339

ARIMATHAEA, JOSEPH OF

see JOSEPH OF ARIMATHAEA

ARISTARCHUS

traveling companion of PaulActs 19:29-31 ... 2369

ARK OF THE COVENANT

ARK OF THE COVENANT	/ / / / / / / / / / / / / / / / /
explanation of	Ex 5/:1
used as good luck charm	Jos 5:2-4 425
used as good luck charm	1 SM 4:5 556
why Philistines wanted it why people were killed for looking	1 Sm 5:1-1255/
into it	1 Sm 6·10 561
	20 07 077
ing barra brought it to berubatem	1 Chr 13:3(2) 862
why David brought it to Jerusalem why God was angry at Uzzah for touching it	
	1 Chr 13:10 862
moved into the temple	2 Chr 5:7-12 901
MAP: The Ark's Travels	558
ARMOR	
using the armor of God	Eph 6:10-17 2549
CHART: God's Armor for Us	
ARROGANCE	
see PRIDE	
ASAHEL	
his persistence turned to	2.6 2.24 27 620
stubbornness	2 Sm 2:21-25 628
ASA (king of Judah)	
MAP: Asa's Battles	
PROFILE: Asa (in 2 Chr)	
ASCENSION	
of Jesus	Lk 24:50-53 2194
significance of	
ASHERAH	
ASHEKAH	
	2 Kas 23.6 924
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple	2 Kgs 23:6 824
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH	5
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple	5
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH	5
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect	1 Kgs 11:5-8721
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything ask questions before fighting	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything ask questions before fighting	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything ask questions before fighting don't be afraid to ask others for help ASSUMPTIONS don't assume God won't help you	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything ask questions before fighting don't be afraid to ask others for help ASSUMPTIONS don't assume God won't help you don't assume someone won't respond	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything ask questions before fighting don't be afraid to ask others for help ASSUMPTIONS don't assume God won't help you don't assume worst in others don't assume someone won't respond to the gospel don't be suspicious in yours	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything ask questions before fighting don't be afraid to ask others for help ASSUMPTIONS don't assume God won't help you don't assume worst in others don't assume someone won't respond to the gospel don't be suspicious in yours	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything ask questions before fighting don't be afraid to ask others for help ASSUMPTIONS don't assume God won't help you don't assume worst in others don't assume someone won't respond to the gospel don't be suspicious in yours	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069 Jb 13:41072
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069 Jb 13:41072
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything ask questions before fighting don't be afraid to ask others for help. ASSUMPTIONS don't assume God won't help you don't assume someone won't respond to the gospel don't be suspicious in yours. wrong ones lead to wrong conclusions. come from applying a true principle wrongly. don't assume your problems don't have solutions. don't assume you've married the	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069 Jb 13:41072 Jn 6:5-72219
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069 Jb 13:41072 Jn 6:5-72219
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069 Jb 13:41072 Jn 6:5-72219 1 Cor 7:172457
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069 Jb 13:41072 Jn 6:5-72219 1 Cor 7:172457 Ex 4:17-20132
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything ask questions before fighting don't be afraid to ask others for help. ASSUMPTIONS don't assume God won't help you don't assume someone won't respond to the gospel don't be suspicious in yours. wrong ones lead to wrong conclusions. come from applying a true principle wrongly. don't assume your problems don't have solutions. don't assume you've married the wrong person. ASSURANCE of God's presence and power. pillars of cloud and fire as.	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069 Jb 13:41072 Jn 6:5-72219 1 Cor 7:172457 Ex 4:17-20132 Ex 13:21-22151
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything ask questions before fighting don't be afraid to ask others for help. ASSUMPTIONS don't assume God won't help you don't assume worst in others don't assume worst in others don't assume someone won't respond to the gospel don't be suspicious in yours. wrong ones lead to wrong conclusions. come from applying a true principle wrongly. don't assume your problems don't have solutions. don't assume you've married the wrong person. ASSURANCE of God's presence and power. pillars of cloud and fire as. of answered prayer brings peace	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069 Jb 13:41072 Jn 6:5-72219 1 Cor 7:172457 Ex 4:17-20132 Ex 13:21-22151 Ps 3:5119
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069 Jb 13:41069 Jb 13:41069 Jb 13:41072 Jn 6:5-72219 1 Cor 7:172457 Ex 4:17-20132 Ex 13:21-22151 Ps 3:51119 Mt 19:161973
an idol Manasseh placed in the temple ASHTORETH explanation of ASKING ask God anything but also expect anything ask questions before fighting don't be afraid to ask others for help. ASSUMPTIONS don't assume God won't help you don't assume worst in others don't assume worst in others don't assume someone won't respond to the gospel don't be suspicious in yours. wrong ones lead to wrong conclusions. come from applying a true principle wrongly. don't assume your problems don't have solutions. don't assume you've married the wrong person. ASSURANCE of God's presence and power. pillars of cloud and fire as. of answered prayer brings peace	1 Kgs 11:5-8721 Gn 18:3345 Jos 22:11-34461 Neh 2:7-8999 Gn 20:11-1349 Nm 32:1-42335 Jos 22:11-34461 Jos 2:8-13422 1 Chr 19:2-3871 Jb 10:13-141069 Jb 13:41069 Jb 13:41069 Jb 13:41072 Jn 6:5-72219 1 Cor 7:172457 Ex 4:17-20132 Ex 13:21-22151 Ps 3:51119 Mt 19:161973

ASSYRIA

becoming a world power	2 Kgs 15:19-20804
made Israel a vassal nation	2 Kgs 15:19-20804

Ahaz's foolish alliance with. 2 Kgs 16:5-9. 805 Is 7:8. 1399 second invasion of Israel 2 Kgs 17:3-4. 807 defeats Israel completely. 2 Kgs 17:5-6. 808	
God's instrument of judgment against Israel	
how it seduced other nationsNa 3:41836 nations hated them but wanted to be	
like them	
Key Places in Isaiah	
Setting of Nahum 1833	

ATHALIAH (queen of Judah)

led the nation astray	
PROFILE: Athaliah (in 2 Kgs)	

ATHENS

description of	Acts 17:162360
Paul's speech to the council of the	
Areopagus	Acts 17:19 2361
MAP: Ministry in Macedonia	

ATONEMENT

how blood ma	akes atonement i	for sinLv	17:11-14	240
--------------	------------------	-----------	----------	-----

ATONEMENT, DAY OF

ATONEMENT, DAY OF		
explanation of	Ex 30:10	184
significance of	Lv 16:1-34	237
scapegoat ceremony	Lv 16:5-28	237
CHART: The Feasts		. 250

ATTACK

see BATTLE(S); CRITICISM; ENEMIES

ATTENTION
what occupies most of yours?Nm 11:4-6 288
using prayer to get it1928
work for God even if you don't get
attention for it 2125
ATTITUDES
toward giving16
Lv 27:33
of Joseph's brothers were changedGn 44:33 109
about approaching GodEx 3:5-6129
having a positive attitude toward God Ex 14:13-14
is yours more negative than positive? Nm 13:25-29 294
snowball effect of a negative attitude Nm 16:41 305
God's anger at Balaam's greedy
attitude
lashing out a sign of wrong attitudesNm 22:29
don't conform to those of societyJgs 17:1-3518
toward menial tasks535
do you let others dictate yours?1 Sm 8:19-20(2) 566
of always looking for good in others2 Sm 1:17-27(2)625
effective living begins with right ones2 Kgs 1:13-15767
color our personality1316
do yours reflect values of the world
or of Christ?1921
outward obedience without a change
of heart1924
slipping into skeptical onesMt 11:16-19 1947

slipping into skeptical ones	Mt 11:16-19	1947	
must be consistent with actions	Mt 15:8-9	1960	W

Jesus exposed true attitudes of
religious leadersMk 3:2
developing new ones toward
problems
toward money and wealthMk 10:212055
several hurtful attitudes toward
others
of worldliness
CHART: A Collection of Attitudes about
Others' Needs
PROFILE: Cain (in Gn)
PROFILE: Calli (III GII)
ATTRACTIVENESS
makes it more difficult to trust GodGn 49:18119
AUTHORITIES
when it is right to disobey themEx 1:17-21126
responsibility to cooperate withMt 17:24-27(2)1968
AUTHORITY
understanding lines ofNm 4:27-28274
trouble when we become our own
authority 529
God's chain of command based on
faith not position
most leaders fail to answer to a higher
authority
rooted in moral strength
reproving those in
don't let authority corrupt youEst 10:31048
vs. responsibilityPs 8:61124
God's authority over earth's rulersPrv 21:1
why Jesus' authority was greater than
religious leaders'
Jesus' authority made Pharisees angryMt 12:14 1950
Pharisees question Jesus about hisMt 21:23-27 1979
Jesus' authority over demons
Jesus' authority in our livesMk 9:3-132049
we cannot claim all of Jesus'
authority
leaders question apostles' authorityActs 4:72302
lines of authority in marriage1 Cor 11:9-112467
AWE
feeling awe for GodPs 68:34-35 1193

B

BAAL (Canaanite god)

Nm 25:3
Jgs 3:7 478
Jgs 6:25-30 490
2 Kgs 9:3 788
2 Kgs 1:2765
1 Kgs 16:1-7735
Gn 11:3-4
Gn 11:4
Ex 1:15-17126

Dadles	EX 1:15-1/120
what baby Christians are	1 Cor 3:1-32448

Index to Charts

GENESIS

Beginnings (origin of the universe) 6	
Days of Creation7	
What the Bible Says about	
Marriage 9	
Satan's Plan against Us13	
Bible Nations Descended from	
Noah's Sons27	
Eliezer: Profile of a True Servant 57	
Jacob's Children76	
Women in Jesus' Family Tree96	
Parallels between Joseph and	
Jesus	
Jacob's Sons and Their Notable	
Descendants118	

EXODUS

The Plagues on Egypt	143
The Hebrew Calendar	148
Famous Songs in the Bible	155
The Ten Commandments and the	
Words of Jesus	165
Theophanies in the Bible	
(appearances of God)	174
Key Tabernacle Pieces	

LEVITICUS

LLVIIICOJ	
The Offerings	213
Old/New Systems of Sacrifice	237
The Feasts	. 250

NUMBERS

Summary of the First Census	.267
Arrangement of Tribes around the	
Tabernacle	268
Census of the Tribe of Levi	.270
Dedication Gifts for the Altar	.279
Israel's Complaining	289
The Spies Moses Sent Out	.295
The Serpent in the Wilderness	.312
Summary of the Second Census	.323
Dividing the Land	.341
High Priests in Israel's History	.343

DEUTERONOMY

Eight Hebrew Words for Law	.357
Broken Commandments	.361
Danger in Plenty	.363
Obedience	
Variety in Worship	
Names of God	.413

JOSHUA

Take the Land (God's plan for the	
Promised Land)	.418

JUDGES

Why Did Israel Want to Worship	
Idols?475	
The Judges of Israel 480	

Who Were the Judges?	484
God Uses Common People	.487
Rash Vows	504

1 SAMUEL

Israelites vs. Philistines	.559
Religious and Political Centers	
of Israel	564
The Problems with Having a King	566
Gloom and Doom (Samuel's	
messages to Israel)	.577
God Uses Simple Objects	588

Life of David vs. Life of Saul612

2 SAMUEL

People in the Drama of 2 Samuel	628
Criticizing God's Leaders	638
Covenants	642
David's Family Troubles	.652
Highs and Lows of David's Life	663
Rebellion	
David Reveals Truths about God	
in His Song of Praise	679

1 KINGS Who Joined Adoniiah's Co

Who Joined Adonijah's Conspiracy
and Who Remained Loyal to
David?
Solomon's Temple 960-586 BC 706
Tribal Jealousies726
The Appeal of Idols730
Kings to Date and Their Enemies734
Prophets—False and True742
Kings to Date and Their Enemies754
A Harmony of the Books of
Kings & Chronicles758
2 KINGS
Miracles of Elijah & Elisha

Millacies of Eujari o Eustia	./00
Kings to Date and Their Enemies	.768
People Raised from the Dead	.774
God or Idols	.799
Kings to Date and Their Enemies Kings to Date and Their	.801
Enemies	806
Who Were These Prophets?	
Kings to Date and Their	.010
Enemies	820
Ellellies	029
1 CHRONICLES	
Who's Who in the Bible	845
Duties Assigned in the Temple	
Music in the Bible	882
Principles to Live By	.887

⁸ 2 CHRONICLES

Careful Obedience	903
Persecutions in the Bible	926
Great Revivals in the Bible	948
David's Dynasty	953

4 EZRA

Prophecies Fulfilled by the Return	
of Israel from Exile	970
The Return from Exile	.974
The Persian Kings of Ezra's Day	.976
The Postexilic Prophets	

NEHEMIAH

How Nehemiah Used Prayer	997
Going Home: Two Great Journeys	
of Israel	1015

ESTHER

God behind the Scenes in Esther .. 1035 How God Works in the World1044

JOB

The Sources of Suffering	. 1056
Advice from Job's Friends	.1060
Job and Jesus	.1068
Bible "Waiters"	. 1073
Where Can Wisdom Be Found?	.1090
Four Views of Suffering	. 1097
How Suffering Affects Us	.1099
God Speaks	. 1104
God's Justice	. 1106
When We Suffer	1111

PSALMS

Who Wrote the Psalms? 1117 Psalms from David's Life 1118 Reasons to Read Psalms 1121 Troubles and Complaints in the Book of Psalms 1129 Christ in the Psalms 1140
The Lord Is My Shepherd 1142
Psalms to Learn and Love 1144
Confession, Repentance, and Forgiveness in the Book
of Psalms
Psalms That Have Inspired Hymns1171
Psalms in the New Testament1177
Prayer in the Book of Psalms 1209
Justice in the Book of Psalms 1225
A New Song (praising God
through song) 1228
How God Is Described in Psalms 1235
History in the Book of Psalms 1237
What God's Word Is Like 1255
Psalms for Pilgrims Ascending
to Jerusalem1260
Anger and Vengeance in the
Book of Psalms
Praise in the Book of Psalms 1278
Where to Get Help in the Book of Psalms1283
PROVERBS
People Called Wise in the Bible 1288

Wisdom: Applied Truth...... 1293

INDEX TO CHARTS • page 2946

Strategy for Effective Living Things God Hates	1297
Understanding Proverbs God's Advice about Money	
Teaching and Learning	
Wisdom and Foolishness	
How God Is Described in	
Proverbs	1316
Humility and Pride	1322
How to Succeed in God's Eyes	1323
Honesty and Dishonesty	1325
Righteousness and Wickedness	1334
The Four Tongues	1340
Diligence and Laziness	
Leadership	

ISAIAH

Isaiah	1388
Names for the Messiah	1403
Alliances Today	1419
The Servant in Isaiah	
Today's Idolatry	1458
Major Idols Mentioned in the	
Bible	1462
Prophecies in Isaiah Fulfilled	
by Jesus	1473
The Spirit of the Lord in Isaiah	1487
Isaiah Quotations in the	
New Testament	1491

JEREMIAH

JEREMIAH
Jeremiah1498
The Kings of Jeremiah's Lifetime 1504
Old Testament Tests for False
Prophets 1516
God's Object Lessons in
Jeremiah 1533
Prophecies in Jeremiah Fulfilled
by Jesus 1555
Famous Prisoners in the Bible 1569
Jeremiah Quotations in the
New Testament1600

EZEKIEL

1620
1626
1680
1683

DANIEL

Daniel	713
Nebuchadnezzar's Dream	
Fulfilled1	718
Kings Daniel Served 1	732

HOSEA

Hosea	1754
Spiritual Unfaithfulness	1760
Obedience vs. Sacrifices	
Cycles of Judgment & Salvation in Hosea	1772
JOEL	
Joel	1779
AMOS	
Amos	1789
Amos's Visions	1797

OBADIAH

Obadiah	
JONAH Jonah	
MICAH Micah1820 Micah's Charges of Injustice1822	
NAHUM Nahum	

HABAKKUK hald

Habakkuk	1842
ZEPHANIAH	
Zephaniah	1850

HAGGAI	
Haggai	

ZECHARIAH

Zechariah	1866
Zechariah's Visions	1869

MALACHI

Malachi	
Giving a Tenth	

MATTHEW

Gospel Accounts Found Only in	
Matthew	1910
The Pharisees and Sadducees	1914
The Temptations	1917
Key Lessons from the	
Beatitudes	1923
Six Ways to Think Like Christ	1924
Jesus and the Old Testament	
Law	1926
Seven Reasons Not to Worry	1930
Counting the Cost of Following	
Christ	1944
Jesus and Forgiveness	1969
The Seven Woes	1985
Betrayed!	1997
The Last Words of Jesus on the	
Cross	2004
How Jesus' Trial Was Illegal	2007

MARK

Prominent Jewish Religious and	
Political Groups	.2020
The Twelve Disciples	.2024
The Touch of Jesus	. 2033
Real Leadership	.2038
Gospel Accounts Found Only	
in Mark	. 2041
Key Characteristics of Jesus in the	
Gospels	.2060
What Jesus Said about Love	.2062
Jesus' Prophecies in the Olivet	
Discourse	. 2067
Major Events of Passion Week	. 2074
Why Did Jesus Have to Die?	. 2077
Evidence That Jesus Actually Died	
and Was Raised	.2080

LUKE

LUKE
God's Unusual Methods of
Communicating
To Fear or Not to Fear
Jesus and Women 2127
A Collection of Attitudes about
Others' Needs
Gospel Accounts Found Only in
Luke
Jesus' Trial
by Christ
JOHN
The Claims of Christ
The Names of Jesus 2237
Great Expectations
Jesus' Appearances after His
Resurrection
GOSPELS
A Harmony of the Gospels 2277
Comparison of the Four Gospels
The Parables of Jesus
Jesus' Miracles 2285
Messianic Prophecies and
Fulfillments
ACTS
A Journey through the Book of Acts2292
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313Missionaries of the New Testamentand Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313Missionaries of the New Testamentand Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313Missionaries of the New Testamentand Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys
The Effects of Stephen's Death 2313 Missionaries of the New Testament and Their Journeys

2 CORINTHIANS

2486
2497
2499
2503

GALATIANS

The Marks of False Gospels and
of the True Gospel
The Judaizers vs. Paul 2517
Do We Still Have to Obey the Old
Testament Laws?
Three Distortions of Christianity2524
Vices and Virtues
Our Wrong Desires vs. the Fruit
of the Spirit2530
EPHESIANS
Our True Identity in Christ

Our True Identity in Christ	2539
Our Lives before and after	
Christ	2540
The Oneness of All Believers	2543
God's Armor for Us	2550

PHILIPPIANS

Three Stages of	Perfection	
Training for the	Christian Life	2565

COLOSSIANS

The Colossian Heresy	2573
How to Pray for Other	
Christians	2574
Salvation through Faith	2576
From Death to Life (what happens	
when we accept Christ)	2580
Sins vs. Signs of Love	2582
Rules of Submission	2584

1 THESSALONIANS

1 THESSALONIANS	
The Events of Christ's Return	2595
Checklist for Encouragers	2597
HEBREWS	

Christ and the Angels	.2654
Lessons from Christ's	
Humanity	.2656
The Choices of Maturity	. 2661
Abraham in the New	
Testament	.2663
The Old and New	
Covenants	.2668
JAMES	
Chanter-hy-Chanter Summary	

Chapter-by-Chapter Summary

of James	.2689
Showing Favoritism	
Speech	.2694

Faith That Works2696
1 PETER Submission Is2711
1 JOHN John Counters False Teachings 2728 A Book of Contrasts (1 John) 2730 Heresies
REVELATION Interpreting the Book of

2755
2756
2758
2759
2767
2780
2785
2792
2797
2801

Maps in the Gospels concerning Jesus' ministry are given in chronological order (see the Harmony of the Gospels).

GENESIS

Key Places in Genesis	4
Mountains of Ararat	24
The Tower of Babel	28
Abram's Journey to Canaan	30
Abram's Journey to Egypt	31
Lot's Rescue	35
Abraham's Trip to Mount Moriah	54
Cave of Machpelah	56
Isaac's Move to Gerar	64
Jacob's Trip to Haran	70
Jacob's Return to Canaan	78
Jacob's Journey to Shechem	85
Jacob's Journey Back to Hebron	89
Joseph Goes to Meet His Brothers	92
Jacob Moves to Egypt	.112

EXODUS

Key Places in Exodus	.124
Moses Flees to Midian	.128
Moses Returns to Egypt	.133
The Exodus	
Journey to Mount Sinai	.159

LEVITICUS

The Israelites at Mount Sinai	The Israelites at	Mount Sinai	
-------------------------------	-------------------	--------------------	--

NUMBERS

Key Places in Numbers	Saul Chases
Route of the Spies	The Battle a
Events at Kadesh	2 SAMUE
Events in the Wilderness	Key Places i
Battles with Sihon and Og	Joab vs. Ab
The Story of Balaam	David Defea
Preparing to Enter the Promised	David's Ene
Land	David and t
The Borders of the Promised	Absalom's F
Land 340	Sheba's Reb
Cities of Refuge342	1 KINGS

DEUTERONOMY

Events in Deuteronomy	349
The Death of Moses	.412

JOSHUA

Key Places in Joshua	.416
Spy Mission to Jericho	.421
The Battle for Ai	
The Battle for Gibeon	438
The Battle for Hazor	.441
The Conquered Land	443
The Land Yet to Be Conquered	445
The Tribes East of the Jordan	
The Tribes West of the Jordan	454

The Cities of Refuge	.457
Joshua's Final Speech	466

JUDGES

Key Places in Judges	469
Judah Fights for Its Land	472
Ehud Frees Israel from Moab	
King Jabin Is Defeated	482
Gideon's Battle	492
Abimelech's Fall	497
Jephthah's Victory	508
Samson's Ventures	511
Samson and Delilah	516
The Tribe of Dan Moves North	520

RUTH

Setting for the Story of Ruth......532

1 SAMUEL	
Key Places in 1 Samuel	544
The Journey to Shiloh	546
The Ark's Travels	558
Saul Chosen as King	567
Saul Defeats the Ammonites	
Jonathan's Bravery	579
David and Goliath	
David's Escape	596
David Flees from Saul	603
Saul Chases David	611
The Battle at Gilboa	619

2 SAMUEL

Key Places in 2 Samuel	623
Joab vs. Abner	
David Defeats the Philistines	636
David's Enemies	644
David and the Ammonites	645
Absalom's Rebellion	661
Sheba's Rebellion	674

Key Places in 1 Kings	. 688
Two Coronations	
Solomon's Kingdom	. 704
Solomon's Building Projects	716
Friends and Enemies	719
The Kingdom Divides	725
Elijah Hides from Ahab	737
The Showdown at Carmel	
Elijah Flees from Jezebel	744
God Delivers Ahab	

2 KINGS

Key Places in 2 Kings	764
War against Moab	770

57 56	The Family in Shunem Elisha and the Syrians	
0	Jehu Takes Over Israel	
59	Israel Taken Captive	808
9 72	Israel Resettled by Foreigners	809
'Z 78	Judah Exiled	832
32	1 CHRONICLES	
)2	Key Places in 1 Chronicles	836
97	David Subdues His Enemies	
8	2 CHRONICLES	
L1	Key Places in 2 Chronicles	893
6	Shipping Resources for the	
20	Temple	896
	Asa's Battles	917
52	Battle with Syria	924
	The Assyrian Empire	954
4	The Battle at Charchemish	961
6	Exile to Babylon	966
8	EZRA	
57	The Journey Home	973
2	The Medo-Persian Empire	981
'9 77	Ezra's Journey	988
37 96	NEHEMIAH	
)3	Nehemiah Goes to Jerusalem	999
11	The Restoration of the City Walls	
9	Walls	1001
	ESTHER	
23	The World of Esther's Day	1030
27	JOB	
6	Setting of Job	1053
4	SONG OF SOLOMON	
15	Setting of Song of Solomon	1372
51		
74	ISAIAH Key Places in Isaiah	1705
	Assyria Advances	1303 1443
8		
0	JEREMIAH	1400
)4 .6	Key Places in Jeremiah Babylon Attacks Judah	
9	Escape to Egypt	1580
25		1500
37	EZEKIEL	4647
0	Key Places in Ezekiel	
4	Exile in Babylon Judah's Enemies	1019
6	Ezekiel's Vision of the Sacred	1004
	Precinct	1702
54	Ezekiel's Vision of Israel's New	
0	Boundaries	1707

INDEX TO MAPS • page 2950

DANIEL
Taken to Babylon1712
HOSEA
Setting of Hosea 1753
JOEL Setting of Joel
5
AMOS Setting of Amos1788
OBADIAH Setting of Obadiah1804
JONAH
Jonah's Roundabout Journey 1810
МІСАН
Setting of Micah 1819
NAHUM
Setting of Nahum 1833
HABAKKUK
Setting of Habakkuk 1841
ZEPHANIAH Setting of Zephaniah1848
HAGGAI Setting of Haggai1859
ZECHARIAH
Setting of Zechariah
MALACHI
Setting of Malachi
GOSPELS (MAPS LISTED
CHRONOLOGICALLY)
Key Places in Matthew
Key Places in Mark
Key Places in Luke2088 Key Places in John2197
The Journey to Bethlehem (Luke)2098
The Flight to Egypt (Matthew)1909
Jesus Begins His Ministry

(John) 2216

Displayed (Matthew) 1934

Jesus Teaches in Jerusalem

Jesus' Miraculous Power

Jesus Raises a Widow's Son
from the Dead (Luke) 2122
Healing a Demon-Possessed
Man (Mark)2032
Healing a Demon-Possessed
Man (Luke) 2126
Nazareth Rejects Jesus (Matthew) 1954
Preaching in Galilee (Mark)2036
Jesus Walks on the Sea (Matthew) 1958
Jesus Walks on the Water (Mark)2040
Jesus Walks on the Water (John)2220
Ministry in Phenicia (Matthew) 1961
Ministry in Phenicia (Mark)2042
Journey to Caesarea Philippi
(Matthew) 1964
Continued Ministry (Mark)2045
Jesus Visits Mary and Martha
(Luke)
Ministry East of the Jordan
(John)2236
Jesus Raises Lazarus (John) 2238
Time with the Disciples (John) 2244
Jesus Travels toward Jerusalem
(Matthew) 1972
Final Trip to Judaea (Mark) 2053
Last Trip from Galilee (Luke) 2161
Preparation for the Triumphal
Entry (Matthew) 1978
Jesus Nears Jerusalem (Mark)2058
Visit in Bethany (Matthew)1993
Last Week in Jerusalem (Luke) 2168
Cleansing the Temple (Mark) 2059
The Temple in Jesus' Day (Luke) 2176
The Passover Meal and Gethsemane
(Matthew) 1994
Upper Room and Gethsemane
(Mark)
Betrayal in the Garden (John) 2262
Jesus' Trial (Matthew) 1996
Jesus' Trial (Mark)
Jesus' Trial (Luke)
Jesus' Trial and Crucifixion (John) 2266
The Way of the Cross (Matthew)2006
Jesus' Route to Golgotha (Mark) 2081
Jesus Led Away to Die (Luke) 2184
On the Road to Emmaus (Luke) 2193
ACTS
Key Places in Acts

Key Places in Acts	2287
Nations Present at Pentecost	2296
Philip's Ministry	2315
Saul Travels to Damascus	
Saul's Return to Tarsus	2320

Peter's Ministry	2326
Barnabas and Saul in Antioch	2331
Ministry in Cyprus	2336
Ministry in Pamphylia and Galatia	2338
Continued Ministry in Galatia	
The End of the First Journey	2344
Paul's First Missionary Journey	2346
Paul's Second Missionary Journey.	2346
Paul's Third Missionary Journey	2347
Paul's Journey to Rome	2347
The Jerusalem Council	2348
The Second Journey Begins	2352
Paul Travels to Macedonia	
Ministry in Macedonia	
Ministry in Corinth and Ephesus	2363
Paul Takes a Third Journey	
Through Macedonia and Achaia	2371
Paul Travels from Troas to Miletus	2372
Paul Returns to Jerusalem	
Imprisonment in Caesarea	
The Trip toward Rome	
Paul Arrives in Rome	
Faul Arrives in Rome	2334
ROMANS	
The Gospel Goes to Rome	2398
1 CORINTHIANS	
Corinth and Ephesus	2112
Commendation Ephesus	244J
2 CORINTHIANS	
Paul Searches for Titus	2488
GALATIANS	
Cities in Galatia	2515
EPHESIANS	
Location of Ephesus	2535
PHILIPPIANS	
Location of Philippi	2555
COLOSSIANS	
Location of Colosse	25/1
1 THESSALONIANS	
Location of Thessalonica	2589
2 THESSALONIANS Location of Thessalonica	
Location of Thessalonica	2602
TITUS	
Titus Goes to Crete	2639
1 PETER	
The Churches of Peter's Letter	2705
REVELATION	
The Seven Churches	2754

The personality profiles are listed in alphabetical order. The name of the book where the profile appears is also noted.

Aaron (Exodus) Abel (Genesis) Abigail (1 Samuel) Abimelech (Judges) Abishag (1 Kings) Abishai (2 Samuel) Abner (2 Samuel) Abraham (Genesis) Abalom (2 Samuel) Abam (Genesis) Ahab (1 Kings)	17 607 499 695 677 629 33 659 11 745
Ahasuerus (Esther) Ahaz (2 Chronicles)	945
Amnon (2 Samuel) Ananias (Acts) Andrew (Jesus' Disciple) (Mark)	655 . 2321
Andrew (Jesus' Disciple) (Mark) Apollos (Acts)	. 2017 . 2367
Aquila & Priscilla (Acts)	. 2365
Asa (2 Chronicles) Athaliah (2 Kings)	795
Balaam (Numbers)	319
Barnabas (Acts) Bath-sheba (1 Kings)	. 2339
Benaiah (1 Kings)	701
Boaz (Ruth)	539
Caiaphas (John)	. 2241
Cain (Genesis)	19
Caleb (Numbers)	
Cornelius (Acts) Daniel (Daniel)	. 2527
David (1 Samuel)	1/1/
David's Mighty Men (2 Samuel)	681
Deborah (Judges)	483
Delilah (Judges)	517
Dinah (Genesis)	87
Dorcas (Acts)	. 2323
Ebed-melech (Jeremiah)	. 1573
Ehud (Judges) Eleazar (Numbers)	4/9
Eli (1 Samuel)	
Elijah (1 Kings)	
Eliphaz, Bildad & Zophar (Job)	. 1067
Elisha (2 Kings)	773
Elisabeth (Luke)	.2093
Elkanah & Peninnah (1 Samuel)	547
Esau (Genesis)	63
Esther (Esther)	
Eve (Genesis) Ezekiel (Ezekiel)	1627
Ezra (Ezra)	
Gehazi (2 Kings)	
Gideon (Judges)	489

Mary (Lazarus's Sister)	
(Matthew) Mary Magdalene (John)	1995
Mary Magdalene (John)	2267
Matthew (Jesus' Disciple)	
(Matthew)	1939
Melchizedek (Genesis)	37
Micaiah (1 Kings)	753
Michal (2 Samuel)	. 639
Michal (2 Samuel) Miriam (Numbers)	293
Mordecai (Esther)	1033
Moses (Exodus)	
Naaman (2 Kings)	.779
Nadab & Abihu (Leviticus)	225
Nathan (2 Samuel)	651
Nathanael (Jesus' Disciple)	
(John)	2203
Nebuchadnezzar (Daniel)	1725
Nehemiah (Nehemiah)	
Nicodemus (John)	2209
Noah (Genesis)	23
Onesimus (Philemon)	2649
Paul (Acts)	2337
Paul (Acts) Peter (Jesus' Disciple)	
(Matthew)	2003
Philip (Jesus' Disciple) (John)	2245
Philip (The Evangelist) (Acts)	2317
Pilate (Mark)	
Potiphar & His Wife (Genesis)	
Rachel (Genesis)	75
Rahab (Joshua)	. 429
Rebekah (Genesis)	
Rehoboam (2 Chronicles)	911
Reuben (Genesis)	95
Ruth & Naomi (Ruth)	
Samson (Judges)	
Samuel (1 Samuel)	
Sarah (Genesis)	43
Saul (1 Samuel)	
Shadrach Meshach & Abed-nego	
(Daniel)	.1721
Silas (Acts)	2355
Simeon & Anna (Luke)	
Solomon (1 Kings)	703
Stephen (Acts)	.2311
Thomas (Jesus' Disciple)	
(John)	2271
Timothy (1 Timothy)	2611
Uzziah (2 Chronicles)	. 943
Zacchaeus (Luke)	2169
Zacharias (Luke)	2091
Zacharias (Luke)	. 965
Zerubbabel (Ezra)	979

KJV Dictionary/Concordance

A

ABASE(D) to lower in rank, prestige or esteem; to humble or humiliate someone proud, and **a** him... Jb 40:11

ABIDE(TH) to remain, stay, or wait **a** without the camp ... Nm 31:19 the earth shall **a** for ever ... Eccl 1:4 the wrath of God **a** on him ... Jn 3:36 **A** in me, and I in you ... Jn 15:4 If any man's work **a** ... 1 Cor 3:14 now **a** faith, hope ... 1 Cor 13:13

ABLE powerful, skilled, or competent who is a to judge ... 1 Kgs 3:9 God is a ... Mt 3:9 Are ye a to drink ... Mt 20:22 Now unto him that is a ... Eph 3:20 a also to save ... Heb 7:25

ABOLISH(ED) to annul or destroy completely idols he shall ... a ... ls 2:18 your works may be a ... Ezk 6:6 that which is a ... 2 Cor 3:13 a in his flesh ... Eph 2:15 who hath a death ... 2 Tm 1:10

ABOUND to have more than an ample supply faithful man shall a ... Prv 28:20 iniquity shall a ... Mt 24:12 offense might a ... Rom 5:20 ye may a in hope ... Rom 15:13

ABSTAIN to refrain from or do without a from pollutions ... Acts 15:20 a from fornication ... 1 Thes 4:3 a from all appearance ... 1 Thes 5:22 a from meats ... 1 Tm 4:3 a from fleshly lusts ... 1 Pt 2:11

ABUNDANCE great quantity out of the a of ... 1 Sm 17:16 sound of a of rain ... 1 Kgs 18:41 sacrifices in a ... 1 Chr 29:21 trusted in the a of ... Ps 52:7 a of peace so long ... Ps 72:7 a with increase ... Eccl 5:10

ABUNDANT plentiful, affluent, more than ample **a** in goodness ... Ex 34:6 much more *a* ... Is 56:12 more *a* honor ... 1 Cor 12:23 in labors more *a* ... 2 Cor 11:23 exceeding *a* with ... 1 Tm 1:14 according to his *a* ... 1 Pt 1:3

ACCEPTABLE well-pleasing, favorable, agreeable, welcome shall not be a... Lv 22:20 be a in thy sight ... Ps 19:14 in an a time ... Ps 69:13 know what is a ... Prv 10:32 proclaim the a year ... Is 61:2 holy, a unto God ... Rom 12:1

ACCEPT(ED) to receive with favor or approve shalt thou not be **a** ... Gn 4:7 the Lord also **a** Job ... Jb 42:9 I will not **a** them ... Am 5:22 No prophet is **a** ... Lk 4:24 behold, now is the **a** time ... 2 Cor 6:2

ACCESS permission or liberty to approach or communicate with we have **a** by faith ... Rom 5:2 **a** by one Spirit ... Eph 2:18

ACCORD to be consistent, in agreement or harmony; voluntary or spontaneous impulse continued with one **a** ... Acts 1:14 one **a** in one place ... Acts 2:1 with one **a** gave heed ... Acts 8:6 of his own **a** ... 2 Cor 8:17 being of one **a** ... Phil 2:2

ACCOUNT description of facts or events; a report; financial transaction that passeth the **a** . . . 2 Kgs 12:4 giveth not **a** of his . . . Jb 33:13 makest **a** of him . . . Ps 144:3 princes might give **a** . . . Dn 6:2 they shall give **a** thereof . . . Mt 12:36 put that on mine **a** . . . PhIm 1:18

ACCOUNT(ED) to reckon or compute should be a great ... Lk 22:24 a to him for ... Gal 3:6

ACCUSATION a charge of wrongdoing, often false unto him an **a** ... Ezr 4:6 over his head his **a** ... Mt 27:37 might find an **a** ... Lk 6:7 from any man by false **a** ... Lk 19:8

ACCUSE(D) to charge with wrongdoing, often falsely

A not a servant ... Prv 30:10 neither **a** any false ... Lk 3:14 do not think I will **a** ... Jn 5:45 had ought to **a** my ... Acts 28:19 falsely **a** your good ... 1 Pt 3:16

ACKNOWLEDGE(D) to confess neither did he a his ... Dt 33:9 all thy ways a him ... Prv 3:6 near, a my might ... Is 33:13 Israel a us not ... Is 63:16 a thine iniquity ... Jer 3:13 he that a the Son ... 1 Jn 2:23

ADMONISH(ED) to warn or give stern advice will not more be a ... Eccl 4:13 my son, be a ... Eccl 12:12 Paul a them ... Acts 27:9 to a one another ... Rom 15:14 A one another ... Col 3:16 a him as a brother ... 2 Thes 3:15 Moses was a of God ... Heb 8:5

ADMONITION counsel or warning against oversight written for our **a**...1 Cor 10:11 bring up in the **a** of ... Eph 6:4 and second **a**... Ti 3:10

ADOPTION the taking of another's child into one's own family ye have received the Spirit of **a** ... Rom 8:15 waiting for the **a** ... Rom 8:23 receive the **a** of sons ... Gal 4:5

ADULTERY unlawful sexual relations between a married woman and someone not her husband or between a married man and someone not his wife not commit **a** ... Ex 20:14 backsliding Israel committed **a** ... Jer 3:8 with their idols they committed **a** ... Ezk 23:37 committed **a** ... Mt 5:28 woman was taken in **a** ... Jn 8:4 dost thou commit **a** ... Rom 2:22 commit no **a** ... Jas 2:11 them that commit **a** with her ... Rv 2:22

ADVERSARY enemy, opponent an a unto thine a ... Ex 23:22 in the way for an a ... Nm 22:22 a also provoked her ... 1 Sm 1:6 The a and enemy ... Est 7:6 a had written a ... Jb 31:35

KJV DICTIONARY/CONCORDANCE • page 2954

ADVERSITY misfortune, suffering, calamity soul out of all **a**... 2 Sm 4:9 vex them with all **a**... 2 Chr 15:6 I shall never be in **a**... Ps 10:6 known my soul in **a**... Ps 31:7 in mine **a** they rejoiced ... Ps 35:15 brother is born for **a**... Prv 17:17 faint in the day of **a**... Prv 17:17 day of **a** consider ... Eccl 7:14 you the bread of **a**... Is 30:20 them which suffer **a**... Heb 13:3

AFFECTION feeling, desire, disposition, mental state set my *a* to the ... 1 Chr 29:3 them up unto vile *a* ... Rom 1:26 Be kindly *a* one ... Rom 12:10 *a* is more abundant ... 2 Cor 7:15 flesh with the *a* ... Gal 5:24 Set your *a* on things ... Col 3:2

AFFINITY a marriage alliance or intermarriage Solomon made a . . . 1 Kgs 3:1 joined a with Ahab . . . 2 Chr 18:1 Should we . . . join in a . . . Ezr 9:14

AFFLICTION great suffering that produces sorrow looked upon my **a** ... Gn 29:32 fruitful in the land of **a** ... Gn 41:52 have seen the **a** of my ... Ex 3:7 even the bread of **a** ... Dt 16:3 **a** of thine handmaid ... 1 Sm 1:11 cry unto thee in our **a** ... 2 Chr 20:9

AFFLICT(ED) to humble, bring low binding oath to a ... Nm 30:13 Almighty hath a me ... Ru 1:21 a people ... save ... 2 Sm 22:28 a the seed of David ... 1 Kgs 11:39 rejected ... and a ... 2 Kgs 17:20 to him that is a pity ... Jb 6:14 loosed my cord, and a me ... Jb 30:11

AGONY extreme anguish in an *a* prayed ... Lk 22:44

ALIENATED estranged; made enemies of; caused a rift her mind was a . . . Ezk 23:17 being a from . . . Eph 4:18 were sometime a . . . Col 1:21

ALIEN(S) stranger, sojourner, foreigner; estranged I have been an **a** in ... Ex 18:3 sell it unto an **a** ... Dt 14:21 I am an **a** in their ... Jb 19:15 **a** unto my mother's ... Ps 69:8 sons of the **a** ... Is 61:5 our houses to **a** ... Lam 5:2 without Christ, being **a** ... Eph 2:12 armies of the **a** ... Heb 11:34

ALIVE animate, having life; active; aware Noah only remained **a** . . . Gn 7:23 will save thee **a** . . . Gn 12:12 save much people **a** ... Gn 50:20 saved the men children **a** ... Ex 1:17 down **a** into the pit ... Nm 16:33 are **a** every one of ... Dt 4:4 I kill, and I make **a** ... Dt 32:39 had saved them **a** ... Jgs 8:19 child was yet **a** ... 2 Sm 12:18 and to make **a** ... 2 Sm 12:18 and to make **a** ... 2 Kgs 5:7 thou hast kept me **a** ... Ps 30:3 keep them **a** in famine ... Ps 33:19 keep him **a** ... Ps 41:2 preserve them **a** ... Jer 49:11 he was yet **a** ... Mt 27:63 unto sin, but **a** unto God ... Rom 6:11 all be made **a** ... 1 Cor 15:22

ALMIGHTY all-powerful; attribute epitomizing God I am the A God ... Gn 17:1 God A bless thee ... Gn 28:3 I am God A ... Gn 35:11 God A appeared unto ... Gn 48:3 name of God A ... Ex 6:3 saw the vision of A ... Nm 24:4 the A hath dealt ... Ru 1:20 chastening of the A ... Jb 5:17 arrows of the A ... Jb 5:17 arrows of the A ... Jb 6:4 doth the A pervert justice ... Jb 8:3 not hidden from the A ... Jb 24:1 contendeth with the A ... Jb 40:2

ALMS charity; giving donations do not your **a** before ... Mt 6:1 **a** of such things ... Lk 11:41 and give **a** ... Lk 12:33 to ask **a** of them that ... Acts 3:2 much **a** to the people ... Acts 10:2 came to bring **a** to my ... Acts 24:17

ALONE solitary, desolate man should not be a ... Gn 2:18 Let us a, that ... Ex 14:12 not able to perform ... a ... Ex 18:18 Moses a shall come near ... Ex 24:2 LORD a did lead ... Dt 32:12 If he be a, there ... 2 Sm 18:25

AMEND to correct, modify; to change for the better **A** your ways and your ... Jer 7:3 he began to **a** ... Jn 4:52

ANCHOR an object that fixes something securely or holds it fast would have cast **a** ... Acts 27:30 as an **a** of the soul ... Heb 6:19

ANGEL(S) human or superhuman agent or messenger of God a of the Lord found her...Gn 16:7 a of God ascending and descending... Gn 28:12 a of the Lord appeared ...Ex 3:2 send an a before ...Ex 23:20 a of the Lord stood ...Nm 22:24 a that smote the people ... 2 Sm 24:17 a of the Lord came again ... 1 Kgs 19:7 his a he charged with folly...Jb 4:18 a of the LORD encampeth ... Ps 34:7 his a charge over thee . . . Ps 91:11 Bless the LORD, ye his *a* . . . Ps 103:20 Praise ye him, all his a . . . Ps 148:2 a of the LORD ... smote ... Is 37:36 hath sent his a ... Dn 3:28 a of the Lord appeared . . . Mt 1:20 a said ... Fear not, Mary ... Lk 1:30 an a of God coming to him ... Acts 10:3 the a of God worship him . . . Heb 1:5 the a that sinned ... 2 Pt 2:4 a which kept not their first estate ... Jude 1:6 he sent and signified it by his **a** ... Rv 1:1 seven a which had the seven trumpets Rv 8:6

ANGER, ANGRY strong feeling of displeasure, hostility, or enmity Moses' a waxed hot ... Ex 32:19 the a of the LORD was kindled ... Nm 25:3 heat of this great a . . . Dt 29:24 fierceness of his a ... Jos 7:26 Saul's **a** was kindled against . . . 1 Sm 20:30 not withdraw his a ... Jb 9:13 put not thy servant away in a ... Ps 27:9 his a endureth a . . . Ps 30:5 Cease from *a* . . . Ps 37:8 grievous words stir up **a** . . . Prv 15:1 the fierceness of mine **a** ... Hos 11:9 Jonah . . . was very a . . . Jon 4:1 a with his brother . . . Mt 5:22 Be ye **a**, and sin not . . . Eph 4:26

ANGUISH great pain or distress **a** of his soul... Gn 42:21 for **a** of spirit, and ... Ex 6:9 slay me: for **a** is ... 2 Sm 1:9 in the **a** of my... Jb 7:11 trouble and **a** shall... Jb 15:23

ANOINT(ED) to pour oil upon (used for healing or consecration to sacred duty; for grooming or burial; figurative for divine appointment) and shall **a** them ... Ex 28:41 shalt **a** the tabernacle ... Ex 30:26 priest that is **a** ... Lv 4:3 LORD hath **a** thee ... 1 Sm 10:1 LORD saveth his **a** ... Ps 20:6 saving strength of his **a** ... Ps 28:8 upon the face of thine **a** ... Ps 84:9 **a** my body to the burying ... Mk 14:8 hath **a** me to preach ... Lk 4:18 **a** the eyes of the blind man ... Jn 9:6 **a** the feet of Jesus ... Jn 12:3

ANTICHRIST opponent of Christ; the personification of evil heard that **a** shall ... 1 Jn 2:18 He is **a**, that denieth ... 1 Jn 2:22 this is that spirit of **a** ... 1 Jn 4:3 a deceiver and an **a** ... 2 Jn 1:7

APART isolated, separate; aside set **a** him that is godly ... Ps 4:3 every family **a** ... Zec 12:12

page 2955 • KJV DICTIONARY/CONCORDANCE

desert place **a** ... Mt 14:13 mountain **a** to pray ... Mt 14:23 lay **a** all filthiness ... Jas 1:21

APPETITE strong desire **a** of the young lions...Jb 38:39 a man given to **a**...Prv 23:2 **a** is not filled...Eccl 6:7 his soul hath **a**...Is 29:8

APPOINTED ordained or designated a to defeat the ... 2 Sm 17:14 nights are a to me ... Jb 7:3 a his bounds ... Jb 14:5 heritage a unto him ... Jb 20:29 thing that is a for me ... Jb 23:14 house a for all ... Jb 30:23 like sheep a ... Ps 44:11 a a law in Israel ... Ps 78:5 that are a to die ... Ps 79:11 a the moon for ... Ps 104:19 a over this business ... Acts 6:3 a unto men once to die ... Heb 9:27

APPROACH(ETH)(ING) to draw near None of you shall a . . . Lv 18:6 a this day unto battle . . . Dt 20:3 a that thou must die . . . Dt 31:14 and causest to a . . . Ps 65:4 no thief a . . . Lk 12:33 no man can a . . . 1 Tm 6:16 see the day a . . . Heb 10:25

APPROVE(D) to sanction, ratify, commend posterity a their ... Ps 49:13 and a of men ... Rom 14:18 ye shall a by ... 1 Cor 16:3 a things that are ... Phil 1:10 study ... thyself a ... 2 Tm 2:15

ARK commonly, a portable wooden chest, box or coffer; specifically, of Noah, a ship the size of a light cruiser; of the covenant, a sacred housing for the book of Moses Make thee an **a** of ... Gn 6:14 an **a** of bulrushes ... Ex 2:3 an **a** of shittim wood ... Ex 25:10 put the tables in the **a** ... Dt 10:5 Take up the **a** of the covenant ... Jos 6:6 fetch the **a** of the covenant ... 1 Sm 4:3 an **a**, to the saving of his house ... Heb 11:7

ARMOUR weapons of war; figurative of spiritual resources

put his **a** in ... 1 Sm 17:54 able to put on **a** ... 2 Kgs 3:21 didst look ... to the **a** ... Is 22:8 from him all his **a** ... Lk 11:22 **a** of righteousness ... 2 Cor 6:7 whole **a** of God ... Eph 6:11

ARM(S) limb of the body; extension or projection of; lineage; figurative, of power, might greatness of thine **a** ... Ex 15:16 everlasting **a** ... Dt 33:27 cut off thine a, and ... 1 Sm 2:31 Break thou the a of ... Ps 10:15 did their own a save ... Ps 44:3 and his holy a ... Ps 98:1 she ... strengtheneth her a ... Prv 31:17 a shall rule for him ... Is 40:10 O a of the LORD ... Is 51:9 made bare his a ... Is 52:10 a of the LORD revealed ... Is 53:1 his a of silver ... Dn 2:32 and his a and his feet ... Dn 10:6 he took them up in his a ... Ikk 10:16 strength with his a ... Lk 1:51 with a high a brought ... Acts 13:17

ARROGANCE pride, boasting let not a come ... 1 Sm 2:3 pride, and a ... Prv 8:13 a of the proud to ... Is 13:11 Moab, ... and his a ... Jer 48:29

ASCEND(ED)(ING) to go or move up angels of God a and descending ... Gn 28:12 the people shall a up ... Jos 6:5 Who shall a into ... Ps 24:3 If I a up into heaven ... Ps 139:8 I will a into heaven ... Is 14:13 no man hath a ... Jn 3:13 see the Son of man a ... Jn 6:62 I a unto my Father ... Jn 20:17 David is not a ... Acts 2:34 When he a up ... Eph 4:8 a out of the ... Rv 17:8

ASCRIBE to attribute, credit a ye greatness unto ... Dt 32:3 a righteousness to ... Jb 36:3 A ye strength unto ... Ps 68:34

ASHAMED feeling of shame, guilt, disgrace and were not **a**... Gn 2:25 till they were **a**... Jgs 3:25 I am **a** and blush to... Ezr 9:6 on thee be **a**... Ps 25:3 their faces were not **a**... Ps 34:5 she that maketh **a**... Prv 12:4 sun **a**, when the ... Is 24:23 all **a** of a people... Is 30:5 ye shall be **a**... Is 65:13 not **a** of the gospel ... Rom 1:16 needeth not to be **a**... 2 Tm 2:15 not **a** to be called their God ... Heb 11:16

ASHES burnt residue or remains of the dead, or anything ruined; denotes grief, repentance, or humiliation am but dust and **a** ... Gn 18:27 Tamar put **a** on ... 2 Sm 13:19 sackcloth with **a** ... Est 4:1 lay in sackcloth and **a** ... Est 4:3 sat down among the **a** ... Jb 2:8 repent in dust and **a** ... Jb 42:6 eaten **a** like bread ... Ps 102:9 to spread sackcloth and **a** ... Is 58:5 the king ... sat in **a** ... Jon 3:6 repented, ... in sackcloth and **a** ... Ik 10:13

ASK to inquire, request thou dost a ... Gn 32:29 a now of the days ... Dt 4:32 God said, A what ... 1 Kgs 3:5 A of me, and I shall ... Ps 2:8 A thee a sign of the ... Is 7:11 a for the old paths ... Jer 6:16 A ye of the LORD ... Zec 10:1 before ye a ... Mt 6:8

ASLEEP state of bodily rest; euphemism for death and was fast **a** ... Jon 1:5 But he was **a** ... Mt 8:24 and findeth them **a** ... Mt 26:40 when he had said this, he fell **a** ... Acts 7:60 are fallen **a** in Christ ... 1 Cor 15:18 since the fathers fell **a** ... 2 Pt 3:4

ASSURANCE full conviction; confidence none a of thy life ... Dt 28:66 quietness and a ... Is 32:17 given a unto all men ... Acts 17:31 a of understanding ... Col 2:2 in much a ... 1 Thes 1:5 full a of hope ... Heb 6:11 true heart in full a ... Heb 10:22

ASTONISH(ED)(MENT) amazed; appalled, horrified; perplexed mark me, and be a... Jb 21:5 a, O ye heavens ... Jer 2:12 I was a at the vision ... Dn 8:27 people were a at his ... Mt 7:28 a with a great a ... Mk 5:42 disciples were a at ... Mk 10:24 a at his understanding ... Lk 2:47 trembling and a said ... Acts 9:6

ATONEMENT the work of making enemies be at peace; reconciliation make an **a** for ... Lv 16:11 day of **a**, to make an **a** ... Lv 23:28 Aaron made an **a** ... Nm 8:21 to make an **a** ... Nm 16:46 and made an **a** ... Nm 16:46 and made an **a** ... Nm 25:13 earrings ... to make an **a** ... Nm 31:50 shall I make the **a** ... 2 Sm 21:3 make an **a** for ... Neh 10:33 now received the **a** ... Rom 5:11

ATTEND(ANCE) to give attention, apply one's mind or effort a unto my cry ... Ps 17:1 A unto me, and hear me ... Ps 55:2 a to the voice of my ... Ps 86:6 a to know ... Prv 4:1 My son, a to my words ... Prv 4:20 a upon the Lord ... 1 Cor 7:35 give a to reading ... 1 Tm 4:13

AUTHOR cause, originator, source God not the *a* of ... 1 Cor 14:33 *a* of eternal salvation ... Heb 5:9 Jesus the *a* and ... Heb 12:2

KJV DICTIONARY/CONCORDANCE • page 2956

AUTHORITY the right to govern; the freedom or ability to act righteous are in a ... Prv 29:2 as one having a ... Mt 7:29 I am a man under a ... Mt 8:9 exercise a upon them ... Mt 20:25 by what a doest ... Mt 21:23 with a commandeth ... Mk 1:27 gave a to his servants ... Mk 13:34

AVENGE to take revenge or punish an evildoer shall not a nor ... Lv 19:18 shall a the quarrel of ... Lv 26:25 will a the blood ... Dt 32:43 the LORD a me ... 1 Sm 24:12 a me of mine enemies ... Is 1:24

AWE reverential fear Stand in **a**, and sin not ... Ps 4:4 stand in **a** of him ... Ps 33:8 heart standeth in **a** ... Ps 119:161

B

BABE(S) infant child; youngest of a group; infantile person; figurative, of newborn or immature Christians behold, the **b** wept... Ex 2:6 out of the mouth of **b**... Ps 8:2 them unto **b**... Mt 11:25 the mouth of **b**... Mt 21:16 carnal,...**b** in Christ... 1 Cor 3:1 unskilful in the word,... a **b**... Heb 5:13 as newborn **b**, desire... milk... 1 Pt 2:2

BACKSLIDING(S) turning back to sin; a moral lapse or apostasy thy b shall reprove... Jer 2:19 b Israel hath done ... Jer 3:6 Turn, O b children ... Jer 3:14 our b are many ... Jer 14:7 slideth back as a b heifer ... Hos 4:16 my people are bent to b ... Hos 11:7 I will heal their b ... Hos 14:4

BALM a medicinal gum spicery and **b**...Gn 37:25 present, a little **b**...Gn 43:11 no **b** in Gilead ...Jer 8:22 and take **b**...Jer 46:11 take **b** for her pain ...Jer 51:8

BAPTISM, BAPTIZE(D), BAPTIZING

a Christian sacrament; a washing with water for cleansing from sin, linked with repentance and admission into the community of faith and were **b** of him in Jordan ... Mt 3:6 he shall **b** you with the Holy Ghost ... Mt 3:11 I have need to be **b** ... Mt 3:14 **b** of John, was it from heaven ... Mt 11:50

be **b** with the **b** that I am **b** with . . . Mt 20:22

b them in the name of . . . Mt 28:19 and was **b** of John in Jordan . . . Mk 1:9 **b** of repentance for ... Lk 3:3 he shall **b** you ... with fire ... Lk 3:17 ye shall be **b** with the Holy Ghost ... Acts 1:5 Repent, and be **b** every one ... Acts 2:38 the eunuch; and he **b** him ... Acts 8:38 ye shall be **b** with the Holy Ghost ... Acts 11:16 John verily **b** with the **b** of ... Acts 19:4 by one Spirit are we all **b** ... 1 Cor 12:13 why are they then **b** for the dead ... 1 Cor 15:29 as have been **b** into Christ ... Gal 3:27 one Lord, one faith, one **b** ... Eph 4:5 **BARE, BEAR** to give birth to

she conceived and **b** Cain . . . Gn 4:1 Abram's wife, **b** him no children . . . Gn 16:1

BARE, BEAR, BORNE to carry or support; to suffer under the weight of **b** you on eagles' . . . Ex 19:4 they b it between two . . . Nm 13:23 thy God **b** thee, as a man doth **b** his son . . . Dt 1:31 the priests that **b** the ark . . . Jos 3:17 ten thousand that **b** burdens . . . 1 Kgs 5:15 have b chastisement . . . Jb 34:31 could have **b** it . . . Ps 55:12 for thy sake I have **b** . . . Ps 69:7 he hath **b** our griefs . . . Is 53:4 he **b** the sin of many . . . Is 53:12 have **b** the burden . . . Mt 20:12 heavy burdens and grievous to be **b** . . . Mt 23:4 **B** ye one another's burdens . . . Gal 6:2 **b** our sins in his own body . . . 1 Pt 2:24

BARREN unproductive, unfruitful, especially in childbearing Sarai was **b** . . . Gn 11:30 but Rachel was **b** . . . Gn 29:31 male or female **b** . . . Dt 7:14 his wife was **b** . . . Jgs 13:2

BASE(R)(ST) low in rank or position; common; humble children of b men... Jb 30:8 and the b against... Is 3:5 the b of kingdoms... Ezk 29:15 The b of men... Dn 4:17 lewd fellows of the b sort... Acts 17:5 b things of the world... 1 Cor 1:28 am b among you... 2 Cor 10:1

BEAM large piece of timber with the pin of the **b**...Jgs 16:14 layeth the **b** of his...Ps 104:3 **b** out of the timber...Hab 2:11 the **b** that is in thine ...Mt 7:3

BEAUTIFUL, BEAUTY lovely or handsome; excellent or pleasing Rachel was **b** and . . . Gn 29:17 was very **b** to look upon . . . 2 Sm 11:2 praised as Absalom for his **b** . . . 2 Sm 14:25 the maid was fair and **b** . . . Est 2:7 the **b** of the Lord . . . Ps 27:4 his **b** to consume away . . . Ps 39:11 greatly desire thy **b** . . . Ps 45:11 **b** shall consume ... Ps 49:14 **b** of the Lord our God . . . Ps 90:17 **b** of holiness from . . . Ps 110:3 lust not after her **b** . . . Prv 6:25 **b** is vain . . . Prv 31:30 burning instead of **b** ... Is 3:24 How **b** upon the ... Is 52:7 thou didst trust in thine own **b**.... Ezk 16:15 goodness, how great is his b . . . Zec 9:17 appear **b** outward . . . Mt 23:27 How **b** are the feet . . . Rom 10:15

BEGET, BEGAT, BEGOT, BEGOTTEN

to father or sire; generated twelve princes shall he **b** ... Gn 17:20 this day have I **b** ... Ps 2:7 Abraham **b** Isaac; and Isaac **b** Jacob ... Mt 1:2 only **b** of the Father ... Jn 1:14 **b** us again unto a lively hope ... 1 Pt 1:3

BEGUILE(D) to deceive

The serpent **b** me . . . Gn 3:13 serpent **b** Eve . . . 2 Cor 11:3 man should **b** you . . . Col 2:4 Let no man **b** you of . . . Col 2:18

BEHOOVE(D) to be necessary, proper, or advantageous **b** Christ to suffer . . . Lk 24:46 **b** him to be made . . . Heb 2:17

BELIEVE(D)(TH), BELIEVING trust in;

firm conviction about they will not **b** me . . . Ex 4:1 how long ... ere they **b** me ... Nm 14:11 **B** in the LORD . . . 2 Chr 20:20 not **b** that he ... Jb 9:16 **b** they his words . . . Ps 106:12 **b** thy commandments . . . Ps 119:66 simple **b** every word . . . Prv 14:15 If ye will not **b** . . . Is 7:9 he that **b** shall not . . . Is 28:16 ve may know and **b** . . . Is 43:10 not **b**, though it be . . . Hab 1:5 as thou hast **b**, so be it done . . . Mt 8:13 **B** ye that I am able . . . Mt 9:28 ones which b in me . . . Mt 18:6 ask in prayer, **b** . . . Mt 21:22 and we will **b** . . . Mt 27:42 repent ve, only **b** ... Mk 1:15 Be not afraid, only **b** . . . Mk 5:36 Lord, I b; help thou mine . . . Mk 9:24 **b** that ye receive them . . . Mk 11:24 that we may see and **b** . . . Mk 15:32 blessed is she that **b** . . . Lk 1:45 they **b** the scripture . . . Jn 2:22 whosoever **b** in him . . . Jn 3:15 that **b** not the Son . . . Jn 3:36 the man **b** the word . . . Jn 4:50 had ye **b** Moses . . . Jn 5:46 I told you, and ye **b** not . . . Jn 10:25